



# LONGSAL **TEACHINGS VOLUME FOUR**









Shang Shung Edizioni



The Longsal Cycle or The Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe (Klong chen 'od gsal mkha' 'gro'i snying thig) is the collection of Chögyal Namkhai Norbu's rediscovered teachings.

This fourth volume of teachings from the Longsal contains one upadesha received through dreams, including the histories of its discovery. The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind (Lta ba blo 'das chen po'i gnad byang), a special teaching of Garab Dorje containing extraordinary and clear explanations on the main points of the Dzogchen view. The Tibetan text

The Master Chögyal Namkhai Norbu is the founder of the Dzogchen Community. He was born in 1938 in Derge in Eastern Tibot, he studied with some of the most important Tibetan masters completing the cycle of studies in the Buddhist traditions of Sutra and Tantra. At the age of sixteen he met the Master Changchub Dorje who introduced him to the true knowledge of the Dzogchen teachings. He came to the West in 1960, on the invitation of Giuseppe Tucci, to collaborate in his work at the Institute of Middle and Far Eastern Studies, in Rome (ISMEO). From 1964 to 1992 he was Professor of Tibetan and Mongolian Language and Literature at the Oriental Institute in Naples. In 1976 he began to give teachings in Italy and in many other countries, founding centres for study and practice. The main centres are in Italy, United States, Argemina, Australia and Russia.

#### Lotsawa Series 180E

This publication is intended for those who have already received the Dzogchen transmission from Chögyal Namkhai Norbu

© 2003 Shang Shung Edizioni 58031 Arcidosso GR-Italy tel: 0564 966039

e-mail: shangshunged@tiscali.it

IPC - 288EN03 - Approved by the International Publications Committee of the Dzogchen Community founded by Chögyal Namkhai Norbu

#### Chögyal Namkhai Norbu

## *LONGSAL TEACHINGS*

#### **VOLUME FOUR**

Translated from Tibetan and edited by Adriano Clemente with the kind help of the Author



## **CONTENTS**

Translator's note to the Longsal Serie	_
of teachings	6
Preface	7
The Main Points of the View Totall	y Beyond
the Conceptual Mind	
The History of Its Discovery	8
Root Text	206

# TRANSLATOR'S NOTE TO THE LONGSAL SERIES OF TEACHINGS

The Longsal Cycle or The Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe (Klong chen 'od gsal mkha' 'gro'i snying thig) is the collection of Chögyal Namkhai Norbu's rediscovered teachings.

In this series of publications, explanations and clarifications have been reduced to a minimum to emphasize the principle that oral instructions must be received directly from the transmission holder in order to fully understand the text.

#### PREFACE

This fourth volume of teachings from the *Long-sal Cycle* contains one upadesha received through dreams (*mnal chos*), including the history of its discovery, over a period of time ranging from 1980 to 2002.

The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind (Lta ba blo 'das chen po'i gnad byang) is a special upadesha of Garab Dorje written down in its final form in 2002 on the isle of Margarita. Written in prose, it contains extraordinary and clear explanations on the main points of the Dzogchen view. The dreams through which the upadesha was received include the masters Gyalse Gyurmed Gyaltsen (rGyal sras 'gyur med rgyal mtshan, 1914-1972), son of Changchub Dorje and one of the author's teachers, and Padmasambhava.

I wish to thank Anastasia McGhee for reviewing my English.

March 2003

Adriano Clemente

ઌૢૺ૾ઌૻ૽ૣ૽ૼ૾ૹૢૼૡ૱ૹૺઌ૽૱ઌૺઌઌ૱ ઌૢૺ૾ઌૼ૽૽ૼૺૹ૽૽ઌૼ૱ૹૺઌ૽૱ઌઌૼઌ૽૽ૼઌ૾ૺ૾ૹ૾ૢ૽ૺૡઌ૱૾ૺ



## $G_{2}^{2}$

ट्रेप्ट. भर्षातायात्रा. द्री स्वास्त्र वित्राचित्र स्वास्त्र स्वा

$$\begin{split} & \tilde{\mathbb{A}}_{\lambda}^{-1} \cdot \tilde{\mathbb{A}$$

SFrom the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe

# THE MAIN POINTS OF THE VIEW TOTALLY BEYOND THE CONCEPTUAL MIND



#### THE HISTORY OF ITS DISCOVERY

In the Metal-Monkey year [on the eleventh of July, 1980], during a retreat held in a village near Montebelluna, North Italy, in which I gave teachings on Dzogpa Chenpo to more than one hundred interested people, males and females, gathered there from every direction, in the night I had the following dream.

I was inside a cave brightly shining with turquoise light in an unknown place, in what seemed to be a library of Dzogchen texts. Among the many thousands of volumes written in the Oddiyana language, in the symbolic script of the Dakinis and so forth that were there, I was searching for a text on the View which had appeared from a drombu (oval container indicating the rediscovery of a terma) that

વૈદ.વઌૢ:ૠૢૢૻ૱.વર્થય.દ્વેથ.તંઌૢ.ઌ૽ૺ.ૠૺૡ૾ટ.1

**ક**ું

ୄୖ୷୕**ଽଃ**ଌୖୖ୶ଃୖ୕୵ଽୣ୕୴ଵ୲୷ଽ୶ୣ୕୷୵ଌୣୖୠ୵ଃୖୣୠ୴ଽ୲୲ଵ୲ ၜႝঌ৽ঀৢ৽ঀ৾৽ঀ৾৽ঢ়য়৾৻৻ড়ৢ৾য়৽ড়ৢ৾ঀ৽ঢ়ঀৢ৾ঀ৾৾৾ঢ়৾ঢ়ৼয়৽ <u>लेब.५८.२१७७५.२५५५.५५५५५</u> देश. रे<sup>.</sup>र्चमःबिमाःम् ८.४८.म८.रें.यर्चर.ल्रं.तपुर.सप्र.स्म. न्त्रेय.र्टे.भह्रातप्ट.त्ताब्य.ये.भा तता.कुर.की. ष्या.मु.हो.सू.एसिय.भावष.मी.मोध्य.चे.भा,धुया.हो.ती.हो.सी.हो.सी क्रब.ग्रेब.भह्ब.तर.व्रैब.त.७्व.२८.। वर्ष्य.वे.भ. भुं.विभ.७८.लूर.ती तता.ष्टुर.त्ग्.चॅट४.वर्थ्य.वर्थ्य.वर्थ्य. मैक.र्न. अहं अ. मैट. जेर. तें. प्रंट. या ५ र. में अ. माध्येतः अर्देमा उत्रः मुँतः यः विमा प्यरुषः प्यंदः त्रुमा यः देः मान्ने हाः ग्रैबार्याक रे.प्रामामिय परे.प्रेर हे.मायबाल्यर पर्येय हे. र्-पुरिन पर्वा पर्विम मुर्निम सम्भागिम अपन्न पर्विम पर्विम प्रिन सम्मि तूषु.बर्ट्राता.बाङ्चर.बीङा.चलैङा.वींट.च.रेट.। वि.त्रङा. ૹૢૢૢ.૨.ઌૢ.ૡઌૢ.ૠૣૻ૮.ૡૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ

the Mentsün Dorje Yudrönma had sent to me many years before, in the Metal-Female-Bull year (1961), and whose title read

ૐૢ૽ૺ૾

From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained

The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

I searched for this book for quite a long time, but I couldn't find it. At about that time, on the other side of the place where I was sitting, I saw two girls: one was very beautiful, adorned with ornaments almost like a young actress in the Chinese Opera; the other had blondish hair and was about eighteen years old, very beautiful and attractive, and wore a turquoise silk dress. They were sitting at ease and reading a book. At certain point I stood up and went in front of the two girls, and the blondish-haired one looked directly at my face. In Italian I asked her,

र्निट्शर्म मिर्ग्धिराणीश्रास्ता देशर्देशराप्टा मिर् मरार्ज्ञास्त्राम् मिर्ग्धिराणीश्रास्त्रा देशर्देशराप्टा मिर् स.ची

८२। या ५४ : या ४४ : या <u>ૡૺૹૻ૽૽૽૱ૡૹૻૡ૱ૡૢૼૺઌૹઌ૽૿ૢ૽ૺૡઌ</u>ૻઌ૽૾ઌઌૼ૱ૹ૽૽ૢૼઌૹ૽ૻૼ૱ **તા.સં.**ટ્ર.૦ હેંત્ર.વે.વ.દે.ત્વાદ.જુવ.વેલ.ક્ષેત્રજ્ઞા.કોંધ્ય.સં. ८८.र्-न २.प्रेपु.र्-व्य.स्ट.त.सं.कुट.न्न्ट.त.मध्रेश ળ.વૈદ્યુ.હૈત્ર.શૂ.હર્ટ.વ.મોર્જીશ.ડુ.ભૂટે.નો ળન્ને.૧૯૮. ત્રું.ળ.ટૂ૮.વ.ત્ર.૧ુ૨.ગ્રુંળ.ળનો.૪૨.વ.નહેશ.ળ.જાદ્વ. ૹૢ.<sub>૽૽</sub>ૡૺૹ.ૡૹૺૹ.ઌ૱ૹૢ૮.તો દૂ.ૡૺટ્૮.ૹૢ૿ૢઌ૿ૼ.ઌ૨ૺ.વો *૾ઌ૾૱૾ૢ૽ૢ૾ૺ*.ૹ.ૣૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢઌૢ૱ઌૢઌ૽૱ઌૢ૱૱ઌૢ૱૱ઌૢ૱૱ઌૢ૱ઌ यट. य. २४ अ. लूरे. तो व वं वे बारा पूर्व . तं. खूं अ. ४४ . जा. अ हूं . यध्येतशःवृहः। सिंदःम्कृशःदतःरुःतुः पश्चेतशःयः ५८ः। मर्बेद सु स देश मिं में ता

"Excuse me, do you know where the catalogue for this library is?"

"I don't know precisely," she replied, "but I will ask the custodian of the Great Dharma Treasury of Gālawari", and quickly went to a secluded place across the room. I went back to my place and sat down, and while I was wondering what the socalled Galawari could be, the girl arrived with a being that had two long, thin legs with feet similar to a bird's, each with three claws, two arms also long and thin, almost like monkey's arms, each hand with only three fingers, a monkey's face, hair about one fingerbreadth in length on every part of the body shimmering with turquoise light, the trunk of the body of average dimensions and as tall as a human being of medium size. They came in front of me and the girl introduced him to me saying,

"He is the custodian of the Great Dharma Treasury of Gālawari!"

Then she spoke to the custodian of the Great Dharma Treasury in a very strange language, al-

ત.ત્વર.જુ.ર.ત્વાજાળ.વુંટે.ગ્રું.ૹું.ટું.૧્લમ.જુટ.ત.૪૨ં.વ.હુત્વ. પાવર્ચા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રાસ્ત્રાંત્રાસ્ત્રાંત્રાસ્ત્રાં સ્ત્રાંત્રાસ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રાંત્રા સ્ત્રા સ્રા સ્ત્રા સ્ત્ર ૮ઌ૾૽.ઌૣઌ૾૱ૢૢૢૢૼૹ૽૱ૢ૽ૺૼ૾૽ૺ૱ૺઌ૽ૼ૱ૢઌ૱ૢઌ૽ 

ଷ.୧୯୮ ଷ.୧୯୮

હુરા:અર્તુ:ત્:૮૪:ૡૢૈન\રાસુ:સું-:મું:તર્નેન ૮४:ત્યહ્ય: **તુ**.અ.ટ્રે.ળા

<u> प्रिंट.चीबा.वाट.चुन्य.ची.एर्व</u> कुबा.टूबा.तबा <u>प्रिंट.</u>ये.ची ર્વિંદ મીચ મુંચ ભવચ ૬૮ વરુય ફે. ધુંં કે. ભેષચ ભું મે ખેંદ્ર 258

डेबा बेराचुै'तर्म देहिबासु'पिंटामीबादेद'माॐबा चनाःसनाः वर्षाः **૾૽ૄ૾ૺ**૾ઌઽૢૼૼૼૼૼૼૺૺૼૺઌૻઽ૽ૼૺ૾ૺૠ૽૽ૼૺ૾૽ઌઽૢૼઌૼૺૹઌૢ૽ૼઌૼૺૺઌ૽ૺ देर'पञ्च,'पञ्च। पिंट'मेश'र्यर'र्पः'मेश'रे'पिषयां ૣૢઌૢ*૽*ઽૼૼઽ*ૺ*.ઌ૽ૢૺૠૹ<sub>ૹ</sub>ઌકૢ૾ૹ૾૽૽ૢ૾ઌૺૺૼૺૺ૾ૡૺ૾૽૱ૢૢૹૣ૽૱ૹૠ૮ૹ઼ <u>ફૂત્ત્રજ્ઞાતા ભુષ, તૂંણ, ળીંદ, મું, તેનું, જાદ , હુત્તા, જાદ (જો તેનું, જા</u> ૬ુ અ.જી.તે.કું.ઉંન્ટ.ર્વિ.નાંતીળુ. અડ્રુંના. ૧૧.ની.દૂ અ.જી.નાંઝુ મ.બે૧. ୢୖୠ୶ୖୣୠ୶୳୲ୖଵ୷୕ୄଊ୕୵୕୵୵ୖ୕୵୷୳ୢୄ୵୲୷ସି୵ୄ୕୷୵୷୷୵ସୖ୵ଡ଼ୡୄ ॻॖऀॱॡ॔ॻॺॱॷऻ

most as if without any consonant sound at all, and at the end the custodian pointed to a corner of the cave on my left where there was a sort of big shelf and bowed his head toward me saying,

"A HA'O A HA'O".

I asked the girl,

"What is he saying?"

"He is welcoming you with respect", she replied. Then the custodian lead the two of us inside an inner cave, where he showed us many Tibetan volumes on a shelf made of stone. I sat down where there was a seat of stone and a table in front of it, and he brought each Tibetan volume to me one after the other. In the beginning I saw many volumes containing Lung scriptures of Dzogpa Chenpo, and then I found a volume containing two different texts, and on the cover, of turquoise green, were the titles in Uchen characters, written with molten gold:

**ક**ું

ઌૣૻૼઽਃૐૺૺૺૺૺૡૢ૽ઌૺ૱ઌૺ૱ઌઌ૽ૢૼઌૢ૽૾ૹ૾ૢૺૺૺ૾ઽ૱ઌ૽૽૱ઌ૱૾ૺ **ऄः**यःप्र्ःपर्भःष्ट्रशःष्ट्रश्चिदःतिंबेनशः *ଵୢ*୶୲୳ୢୄଌୖ୵୳ୢୠ୲୕୕୰ୖୄ୵୷ୠୢୢ୶୲୰ୖୄଌ୕୕୷୶୲ୄଊ୕ୄ୵୷ୖୄ୵୕୕୷୲୳ୄ भहण.वैंट.। टहा.व्रट.क्बा.णा ट.ज.र्वेहा.नष्टु. र्नुःपट्ने.चा.नुर्वे विव्यःहःक्षे ७४.विश्वःतश्रा विरः उना:मे<ा:८:मद्रश:दे:४:प्रवा:दश| र्विट:इअश:४८: न्येशःश्रीः पूर्वाःश्रदः। दशःशर्मुन्यशः तूरः प्राचीनः नदः वि त्रियः पमुष्यः पश्चा मार्नुदः देने देने देने स्वापः एह्र्य.भए.क्षेय.री.प्रीचारा.क्रीट. पए.रेन.पर.वेट. २ लुचा. UZ.U1.hZ.A.42.43.g&1.2C.49&1.7&1.2A.47g. નાનુઆનું પૈત્ 'બેના'ન્યું 'હત 'બેન'નું 'ક્ર્રેંચ' તોનાચ' ભૈદ' વર' **ઢેનઅ:ર્વન:તો:જેઅ:ફેનઅ:૬૮**૧ અઢઅઅ:નર્ફે**૬**:નફે-૮ क्रेन्याःल्रन्याने त्रम्यान्याः क्रेन्यान्त्रम् हे क्षेत्रान्यायाः 리.엏.더운.병.흵



From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind

followed by



From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

"This is the text that I need. Thank you!" I told them. Then they left me there and went back to their places. I started to read quickly as much as I could, and I found it was the same text that I had been reading with the Mentsün Padma Paldzin in the past. In the beginning there was the symbolic letter similar to the (Tibetan) CA with a crescent moon ornament on top, followed by excellent Tibetan Uchen characters with two dots, one on top of the other, separating each syllable, and the terma sign at the end of the line, and this is what was written:

**ક**ું

ે વર્શ્વમાં તેયા. તેય

ર્બેંક

કેલા.વાંહ્યું પાર્ટિસ કેલા કોલા વિકાર્યા કોક ଃୢ୷୳୵ପୖ୵୵ୄୖୄୡ୕ୣ୷୶ୖ୶୵ୖୄ୵୵ୣ୕୰୷୵ୢୄଌଃ ઃદે'ૡૢૺૠ૾૽ૢ૾ઌૻ'ઽૄઽ૽૽ૄૢૢૢૢઌૹ૽૾ૼૺ૾ઽૣઽ૾૾ ઃ</a>న'मृष्टि'यद'अर्हें द्'क्अ'अमित'यिषेकः ः ट्र. त्. क्रॅट. ज. ४८. पृष्ठे ४. म् राजः ঃর্মির দের দেখু ব ব ঐব ব ব ব ःस्रेय्.जबा.ध्रुमबा.ता.भ्रट्.नप्टुः <u> न्यामब्यः भेटः। सुः अघुनः नेः र्योमः मोतः र्ष्यनः ८६ रः देः </u> য়ড়য়৶৻ঀ৻৾৾ৼয়৶৻ঀ৶৻<sup>৻</sup>৴৾য়৾৾৾৾৾৾৽ৣ৴ৢ৸৶৻ঀ৾য়৸৶৻ঀৄ৾ঀ৾৻ঀৢ৾৶



From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained

The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind

I pay homage to Bhagavan Shri Mahasukha (Glorious Total Bliss)!

The condition of the time in which the primordial basis

Has not fallen into the limits of samsara and nirvana,
The all-pervading universal basis of absolute equality,
The source of all beyond all partialities,
Is just like a sesame seed or the ocean,
Like the earth, a treasury or the sky:
Its essence is empty, its nature is clear,
Its potentiality is uninterrupted,
Its qualities are immutable
And its activities are unhindered...

Thus there were many verses and I read them for quite a long time, but while I was continuously reading some participants in the retreat made some loud



noises that woke me up. It was already some time since dawn and as soon as I woke up I clearly remembered my dream. Immediately I prepared myself to write down some notes, but although all the meanings of the text were vividly clear in my mind, I could only clearly remember the verses quoted above. Thus I remained very unhappy about it. Alas!



## ∞**‱ॐ**∞**‰**∞

એ:મુદ્ર: તેં. કેંદ્રે:ત્યું. ૪૯૯૫ ક્યું. ૪૩ ક્રું જા. ૩૮<u>૧</u> ण र्म. त्रा. ख्र. यु. ख. यु. त्या श्वीर. कुष. मुं हूं चार्या कुष. पर्यंत्रा क्रुंट. प्रे. तप्र. चेश. चीवु. ₹ंश. चें जा. चें र. रें. त्रें चं शाया प्राप्त. ઌૢઌૻૻ૱ૢ૿ૢઌઌઌૼૺૺ૱ઌૹૹઌૡૢૼૡૺ૱ઌૹઌ૽ૢઌ૽ૺૢઌૢ૱ૢૢૹૡૢ૽ૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ અર્<u>ને</u>.તિજ્ઞના.હોજા.જે૮.તોષજા.દૂ૮.તો.ઝ.તું.ને.હો.જોજો શ્રુષ્યશ્.ત.તુષ.ર્દે.પિ.શુષ્પ.તાષ્ટ્ર.તોષ્ય અ.એજાન્ય.ટ્વોડ.વ.હુત્વે.  $\hat{\mathcal{L}}$   $= \frac{1}{2} \cdot \hat{\mathcal{L}} \cdot \hat$ र्.लूर.पर्येच ८४.कृष.श्रेश.पर्वैय.रचाप.द्रथ.त्.कुरी <u>ષ્ટ્ર. તૂ. ખ. જુ થે. તૂ. જુ. ધુે ૮. ૮૮. ૫</u> જા. તો. જો ત્વાપ . પ્રસૂ. વરજા. ૹ૿૽ૢ૽ૺૡઌ੶૱ૼૡ૱ઌ૽૾૱૿ૢ૿૱ઌૺ૱ૹૢ૱ઌૢૼૢ૱ૺઌ૽ૣઽ૱ઌૡ૱૱ र्भे.क्री अय.रचा.मु.चार्बेर.ट्र.यु.ख.द्येप्र.चझेय.तप्र.जूंच.

. सेट.फ्रे.चे.सेय.टें.बाज.बाबर.कु.च.बुबा.लुब.एर्वेब ड्रङा.

र्बेश.तथा पूर.ये.नी



In the Fire-Bull year [on the twenty-eighth of December, 1997], while I was in Namgyalgar, Australia, center of the Dzogchen Community in Oceania, giving teachings on Dzogpa Chenpo to students both from that place and from other countries, in the early morning I had the following dream.

I was in a pleasant and very quiet place that could have been the Emchung Namdzong hermitage in Kham (Khamdogar), in front of Gyalse Gyurmed Gyaltsen. I said to Gyalse Gyurga Rinpoche (Gyurmed Gyaltsen):

"I am very grateful that I received both from you, Rinpoche, and from Ayu Khandro the special upadesha called The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind. I think the text of this upadesha is extremely important, like the lifetree of the teaching of Ati."

#### He said:

"There is no need to be grateful. That is a special upadesha whose transmission has fallen upon you. The obscure parts of the profound upadesha called The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Con-

અષ્ય.ત્યાં. ત્રુવે ત્યાં. ત્રુવે ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાં સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાને સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાને ત્યાને સ્થાને ત્યા સ્થાને ત્યાને ત્યાને સ્થાને સ્થાને સ્થાને ત્યાને સ્થાને સ્થાને ત્યાને સ્થાને સ્થાન

मुत्र-पर्दुत्र-स्राहिं पॅ: त्यां स्त्र-स्त्रा पान्न-पाने प्राह्म स्त्रित्तः स्त्र-स

 $\frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1$ 

ceptual Mind can be clearly understood by reading its Main Points."

Then I asked:

"In the drombu of this profound upadesha that the Mentsünma entrusted to me the expression 'main points' appeared in the title The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind including its Main Points. Does this refer to the two different texts which I found in a Dzogchen Library in one of my past dreams, and whose titles read as: From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Principle of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind, the first, and: From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind, the second?"

"Yes", he replied. "They are the special upadeshas whose transmission has fallen upon you."

Then I asked him, "Rinpoche, can you teach me the texts of these upadeshas?"

"Well, now let's read the text that is found in the

लेश-मश्चर्यान्य मिलाम्य प्रमान्त्रम्य सहरास्य प्रमान्त्र स्थान्त प्रमान्त्र स्थान्य स्थान्य प्रमान्त्र स्थान्य स्था

ૠું

હોતાના કરાયા કર્યા કરાયા કર્યા કર્ય

Dzogchen Library!" he replied. Then he snapped his fingers and in the same moment in the space in front of us there appeared a sky-blue thigle the size of a fathom in circumference, and inside it there was the symbolic letter similar to the CA, glittering gold, with a crescent moon ornament on top, followed by excellent Tibetan Uchen characters with two dots, one on top of the other, separating each syllable, and the terma sign at the end of the line:



From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa!

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subमुै : श्रुंट : पॅ : हॅ न्यूं : पं : प्रेंच : प्

ત્રુંત્ર.તા.પ્રક્ષ્ટ તર્ચેશ.વી.યેજા.વ.પ્રદેશ ત્રુંસ.તા.પ્રદ્ધ વ્યવ્યાત્વે.યેછું.તો.પ્રદેશ સુંસાતા.પ્રદેશ સુંસા સુંસા

ject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowledge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have an immediate and direct experience (of this nature) in one's own state.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa

ૢ૽ૺ.શૃજાજાજાં.ઌૺૼૺૺૺૺૹ઼તા.ઌૢય.શ્રુઃ ૹૢ૾ૢ૾ૢ૾ૢૢ૾ૢૢઌ.ત્.વીંદ.જૈવ.૾ૢૢ૽ૢૺ.શૃજાજા.પજા.નેૠ.બુદઃ વેદ.જેવ. ૹૹગ.૧૨.૨૮ઃ વિજાજા.વીજીજા.નું.વું.જા.પીજા.ત. સ્વ.પવિજાજા.વેદઃ વૈજા.વાજીજા.નું.વું.વય.વાખુવાજા.ત. સ્વ.પવિજાજા.વીં.શ્રુંદ.જુવે.ત્.શું.શુંદ.ત્.વેદ.જેવ.૾્રો.જો.જાજા.ત. નીંચ.તા.યું.ભા.વાં⊌.ૠ્દ. મેં.શુંદ.ત્.તું.વેદ.જેવ.ં.ગ્રે.જોજાજા.દેઃ નીંચ.તા.યું.ભા.વાં⊌.ૠ્દ.મેં.શુંદ.ત્.તું.વેદ.જેવ.ં.ગ્રે.જોજાજા.

ૢ૾ૢૢૡ:ૡ૽ૼ<sup>ૢ</sup>ઌૢૡ:ૡ૾ૢઌ૽ૹૄ૽ૺ૾ૹૺ૱ૹ૽૾૾૽*૾*ૹ૽૽ૢઌ૽૽૱૽ૹ૾ૢ૽ૺઌ૽૱૽ૹૢ૽ૺઌ૽ૹ૽૽૱૽ૹ૽૽ૺઌ૽ૹ૽૱૽ मिय.यर्ण.थंश.भाषपु.म्र्रि.तीबीः तीजा.शुर. ac.र्यण.मु.रूज.तः ल.र्थःभूष.२८.ट्र.भ.यत्र.क्यश. *गुक्-द्र-प्र*त्यः क्षे:न्यॅं।यदे:यद्नःक्रेट्:केक्:यॅ:प्येक्: કુૈ·ભૈળ.2ે.2ુ.ખશ.તોહય.નાષ્ટ્ર.લાટ્ય.ક્થેક્ય.હુંકા. यु'य'ग्राद'क्षेत्र'गुद'ऄर्'र्देः ग्राय'हे'र्प्यर'र्रु'कुग्ग्गुदः ત્રુચા અવિતઃ ૧૯ અઝુઆ પતે. અદ અ ક્રુચા મુદ્દ અ એ ૧૫૬ . ૹ૾ૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ૽ૼઌ૽૾ૢૢૼૢૹૢૹૹઌ૽૽ૢ૾૽ઌ૽ૡ૱ૡૺ૱૽૽ૢૹ૽ पचट.त्र्र.पर्वस्य.मैटः स्थ.मेटमं.लेज.टे.भ.मैंच.तनः सब.एर्न्न.हेण.एर्से. ६४१.लट.एर्वैट.र्-ेश्ट.र्-. તુષા.ગ્રૈજા.જુરે.તા.ળ.ભૂરે.તજ.ત્વજ.ત્વારા પાર્ટીળ.કૌંદ.પટટું. ઌ૱.ૡૺૡ૱.ઌઌૢ૱ૹૢૹ૱.ૡૺ૱.વ૽ૺ.તાનદ.હુતા.પ્રૈદ.જુટે. Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of our state as the Primordial Base: the three thousand fold universe, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception arise from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are included in the Bodhichitta.

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no object and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdom and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bodhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does

र्नेश्च माया है। प्पॅर प्रंच माणा है। स्वा माया प्रंच स्व माणा है। प्रंच स्व माणा है। प्रंच स्व माणा है। प्रंच स्व माणा है। प्रंच स्व माणा मावि। के प्रंच स्व मावि। मावि। के प्रंच माव

भ्रुट.र्य.चुट.कुच.ग्रु.श्रम्थन्दः न्.के.च.चट.टेटट. चेट.भ.चेट.श.मींच.तशः विषश्तपट्ट.चेटा.चेता.च.हुः चेट.भ.चेट.केच.ग्रेट.भ.चेच.तटः चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः जनवा.तष्टः विषश्तपट्ट.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः अ.ष्ट्रश्त.न्ट.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः भ.चेट.श्चेता.चष्टः चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः भ.पंट्रश्त.चेत्रस्त.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः भ.पंट्रश्त.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः भ.पंट्रश्त.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः भ.पंट्रश्त.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः चेता.चर्षः चेत्रस्त.चेता.च.हुः चेता.चष्टः चेता.चर्षः चेत्रस्त.चेता.चर्षः

स्ताया पर्णः क्रायमका प्राप्त क्ष्या व्यम्या प्राप्त व्याप्त व्याप्त

not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed.

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta... it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Thus (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present.

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta... is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: therefore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta,

त्रीया स्टेश्य प्रति स्वार्य स्वार्य प्रति स्वार्य स्

अर्थाः अर्थः भूतः न्यः क्षेटः क्ष्यः स्वरः स्वर

it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is beyond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something different from the nature of the mirror itself... it is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any conceptual limitation means having a distorted, biased view: in this way one goes far away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!...

While I was thus continuously reading I woke up, but it was not yet dawn. As soon as I woke up I clearly remembered my dream and so I immediately got out of bed and started to write down some rough notes. Thanks both to the power of the compassion of my Guru and to my karmic connection to that teaching, it seemed like I was able to write down precisely all that had appeared in my vision



and which I had been fortunate to read slowly before waking up. Nevertheless, since I didn't have
the fortune to read the complete text of the Main
Points of the View, I felt quite sorry, and for some
time I was left without knowing what to do. Then
I thought of resuming the dream, so I went back to
sleep, but I just lay in my bed until dawn, without
falling asleep. Alas!



# ··**※**··**※**··**※**··

में ल्यून तर्बुक न्यून प्राप्त त्रिक का निष्ण में क्या म

त्तर्यः प्रदेशः स्ट्रिसः स्ट्

्रेंच, केट . मेंचा बारा २ वर . जुना . जुन . केंच यह चूंच. ता. पट्टे. त्यां केंच. ताचे. का. ताचे. ताचे

বখ্রীবর্ষান্দের না ব্যব্ধান্ত্র নার্বার্টার নি নের্বার্টার নি নের্বার্টার নি নির্বার্টার নার্বার্টার নার্বার নার্বা



In the Earth-Tiger year [on the thirteenth of March, 1998], while I was in Tokyo, capital of Japan, in my hotel, some people from the community and I practiced together the Guruyoga of the White A to commemorate the anniversary of the supreme teacher Garab Dorje. That night, in the early morning, I had the following dream.

I was together with the Mentsüns Ratna Paldzinma and Karma Paldzinma, walking through the inner circumambulation path of what seemed to be the assembly hall of a monastery in Tibet. And I told them:

"It really seems that during the cultural revolution all the sacred objects of this assembly hall have remained, without been destroyed!"

And the Mentsün Ratna Paldzinma said:

"Since this is a famous and ancient monastery built in the time of Padmasambhava from Oddiyana, most probably it has been safeguarded by the central government."

Then three of us went a little farther and reached a place where there were innumerable volumes

ष्णु'मट'रु'र्ष्येर'यक्षर'यक्षेत्र'योु'र्ये'क'यु'र्रु'य्यट्या द्या विषा'रे'रेपा'यवित्र'यद्वेषायास्य यव्वष्ययार्ष्यर'यरुषा दया र्ये'क'रे'त्रस्ययास्य प्रविद्यान्य प्रविद्यान्य

શૈય.  $\Delta \hat{q}$ ય.  $\Delta \hat$ 

૬યે<sup>-</sup>'દે'કે'મુદ્દાયત્ર અત્ર મુૈં'મદ્દાયત્ર હતાં કેમ ખેતું સ્વયા ૬યે અ€દિ તદે તદે તા

 heaped up like a hill, just like there used to be in the past in the temple of Trandrug (Khra 'brug in Central Tibet). When I saw these books I told them:

"Here there are many books just like in the Dzogchen Library in which I have already been in the past, therefore maybe also here there might be the text called The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind of the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe."

The Mentsün Karma Paldzinma said:

"Since that book is a special teaching, it will not be found in a library of this kind!"

"But then, how shall we find that book?", I asked them.

The Mentsün Karma Paldzinma replied:

"The All-Illuminating Space Treasury of Ati Dzogpa Chenpo contains all the texts of the Dzogpa Chenpo teaching. Therefore, if we go there we will also find the book called The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind of the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe."

ढ़ॖॹॱॿॖ॓ॸॱॻॖऀॱढ़ॸॣऀॴ ऄॻॹॱय़ॖ॓ॸॱऄॖॺॱॻढ़ऀॺॱॸॾऀॱॸॻॴ ढ़ढ़ॖॺॱॹॴढ़ढ़ऀॹॱॴढ़ढ़ॴढ़ढ़ॱॻॿॹॱढ़ॖ॓ॱढ़॔ढ़ॖॱऄॣॖड़ॱढ़ऻऀ

व्रा मेला.येच.ची.ट्बा.की.चीला.त्य-त्य-त्री.पुट. व्राच्यां नेत्यां ची.ट्बा.की.चीला.ची.यंच.त्यां प्रीट.चीला.चीला. व्राच्यां नेत्यां ची.क.लाच.कुच.चुट.चीला.ची.यंच.त्यां प्राच्यां व्याच्यां व्याच्या

हुरा, बुरा, बुरा, प्राप्त हुरा, बुरा, बुर

In that moment the Mentsün Ratna Paldzinma smiled and said:

"We don't need to go to the All-Illuminating Space Treasury of Ati Dzogpa Chenpo! The book called The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind belongs to the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, and the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe is a special profound teaching whose transmission has fallen on you, Longchen Rolpai Dorje. Therefore if we go to the Self-Originated Crystal Cave, it will appear clearly on the surface of the crystal rock!"

I was very happy and said, as a request, "Well, then let's go now, right away, to find that special book!" They agreed and we immediately went out of the assembly hall to a lively flower garden that was a little way off. There were some stone seats which were tidy and smooth, and upon those the three of us sat down comfortably. Then the Mentsün

तर.पर्ज्ञर. हुबा.बी अथ.पर्श्वथ. रहे. र्याण. एह्ब. शबा. <del>ૂર્</del> દુષ્ટું કૃષ્ટ કૃષ્ણ કૃષ્ मुद्रम्'राज्ञा हुँ हित्र'सुँ 'र्मुट्र राजे त्युक्, प्येत प्या सुत्रः *ঀৢ*ঀॱक़ॱढ़ॴॱ॔ॱॻॷऀॻॺॱग़ॱॸ॔ॱॎऻॱढ़ढ़ॱॾॣॸॱॻॱढ़ॻॗऀ॔ॸॱॸॖ॓ॱ દેર...ଘାଣିବା. તુપ. તુપ. ટે. એજા . ૮ ଘଟ. ଘଟ. ଘଟ. ଘଟଣା चयापि.र्च्याञ्चरष्ट्रयाचाराययः स्वर्रात्र्यं प्रत्याचार्याः \$ૹ૱.ઐ.૭ૢા.ટ્રેના.૮ૹ૨.૭ૢ૧.ઌૢ૿ૹ.ઌ૾ૼ૨.વે૨.btc৶.૧૭.ઌૢ૿ૼ૱ <del>ૂર્</del> કુંદુતું 'શું'અદ્વના ફૂંનશતા.તટ ત્રક્ર ત્યળા ત્રદેવ અ.ધ. ત્રી ८.८८.चर्षेत्रा.४८.वैंट.चेरा.वै.चेब.सेब.२े.सेवरा.८८% ૢ૾ૢૺ૱'યઃ૱'ઽ૾૱'ય૽ૼૹ૽ૺૢૹૢ૽ૹ૾ૢૼઌૄૹૺયઌ૽૾૾ઌ૽ૺઌઃઌૣઌ૽ૻઌ૽૽ૺૡૢઌ૽ૻયઃ૱૱ ત્ર્રાંવ.યોજુર.વ.હુંયા.યું.લેયાજા.દૂંજા.ટું ૪. તુંળ. ચંત્રા. જાંદ્રાંત. વિ. દ્રશ્નું તુષ. ર્વે. તદજા. ખા. શ્રી. ત્રીજ્યા. તુષ. વધુ. વધુ. र्यः र्रे रः ग्रींदः केवः तर्रः मार्चाताः व्याप्तः श्रीदः श्रीदाः मार्यः ત્રણ, ત્ર¥, વૈદ, ત્રાજી×. હીં થ. જાજા, ત્રીજા, તા. જે. વી. હીવા. તું. હુંવા. થે. . चेश्र-अर्टर श्र.र्जंथ.तप्र.यद्म.विट. २ लूची.एटॅ.फा.विट. ય'અર્ને'. બન્' ત્રું જે જા'ન્દ'. વરુ જા'ય' લે વા' વે જા'ન્દ્ર તું 'ત્રું જા *ુ*૮૪.તમ્તુઆને.તૂર.જૂતા.૮વી.૧૧૫.ઌીં.સૂંજા.તુષ.બેં.છું.છુંતાજા. त्र-त्र-क्रुबाक्। द्वेबा तो क्रुका है बाका नटा अक्रमका गर्डेन्'गहेर'ळेगश'उद'वेग'हु।

Ratna Paldzinma started to sing the Song of Vajra and the three of us sang it in unison. When we had reached somewhere in the middle of the Song of Vajra my vision changed, and we were in a very pleasant place with many crystal rocks of various colors scattered here and there, and among them many trees completely full of reddish yellow flowers. When the Song of Vajra ended, Ratna Paldzinma said,

"Now let's go to the Self-Originated Crystal Cave!"

Accordingly we went ahead and we found a big crystal cave made of different precious materials with a wide opening, and in the cave's innermost part, in the center of a huge and very smooth half-moon shaped sky-blue crystal rock, there were the root symbolic letter of the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe as if written with molten gold and, below it, the symbolic letter similar to the (Tibetan) CA, glittering gold, with a crescent moon ornament on top, followed by excellent Tibetan Uchen characters with two dots, one on top of the other, separating each syllable, and the terma sign at the end of the line:

**ક**્ષે

तट्ट, क्रिय. तर. क्रीक. प्रेचाः तट्ट, क्रिय. तर. क्रीक. प्रेचाः तट्ट, क्रिय. तर. क्रीक. क्रियट्ट, व्याप्त क्रियट्ट, व्य



From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

### $A \quad A \quad A$

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa!

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the

ત્રું તિયા વક મુ. નોલ્યા વધુ . વર્ષા છે ર. જુ થે. ત્યાં જુ માને ત્યા છે માને ત્યા પ્યા છે માને ત્યા પ્યા છે માને ત્યા છે માને ત્યા પ્યા છે માને ત્યા માને ત્યા પ્યા માને ત્યા છે માને ત્યા છે માને ત્યા માને ત્યા

object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But know for certain that only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowledge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have a direct experience in one's own state.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of our state as the Primordial Base: know that the three thousand fold universes, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception originate from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are the Bodhichitta.

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no object and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning

હુત્રા.ગ્રે૮.ઝુ૮.ഗഃ ત્રાળ,<u>ટ</u>ુ.જૂ૮.૨ે.જૈત્રા.ગ્રે૮<del></del>ઃ થંં થય.થોતળ. *ઽઽ.૧૱ૹ.૧૪.૱ઽૹ.ૡૼૺ૱.ૡૻૺઽૹ.ૹૢઽ.૧.૮.૮ૡ..ઌૢ.* ୠଵ୲୷ୢ୕୳୷ଌ୳୷ୠ୵୷ୢଌ୷ୖ୷୷୷୷ୢଌ୵୕ୄ୷ୖୄଌ୵ ૹૈત.ગ્રી.જુજાજાતટ્ર.ળ.તથ..ગેટના.તજા.પુક: તગર.ત્ત્ર. यर्ड्यः ग्रुदः सर्वः मदमः खुतः पुतः अः स्वः तर्दमः । <u> हेण.एर्ये.क्ष.लट.एर्वेट.र्</u>टे.कुट.त.रटः एह्४.सुद्रा. *૾ૢૣ૿ૢ૽ૺૺૺૹ*.ઝુટે.ત.ળ.બૂટે.તૠ ત્વેત્ર.વંદ્ર.પર્ધિળ.ક્રૅંદ.ળશ્ર.<u>વ</u>ાષેશ્ र्.स्रम्भ १४४.७४.वी.म.म. ..... चीता. चीटा.स्रेन.पाः चीता. <u> કે.ભૂટ.ર્</u>ટ.જેવા.પ્રેષ્ટઃ ૪૧૧.૧૫૪.૨૮.૧૪૧૧.૧૪.૪૧૪. <u> ૧૧ ત્યાં અ. જુને. તા. તું. ત્યા. તું. કૂંના. સું</u> વ. ક્રુંના. વક્તા. ઘજના <u>૧૮.૫ૄ૧,ૡ૾ૺ.ઌର୍ଚ୍ଚମ,ઌૹ</u>.ઌૢઌૢ૱ૢ૾ૢૡ.ઌૢૣૣૣૣઌ૽૾ઌ૾ૣ૾ઌૺૢ૽૽૾ૢૢઌૹ णःवार्षेट्रचेट्रप्यराक्षानेः ८४.तम्बुर्याविदः मार्बेर्-ताप्टिया-लेपा-रं-भार्यीय-तनः मार्थ्र-एप्ट्र-द्रेपा ઌ૽૽ૼૺ.ૡૹ.તાદ.ઌ૽૽ૼૺૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼઽઌૼૺ.ૹૢ૮.તૠ.ઌૢૺૺૺૹ.તૠૢ૽ૢૺૹ.ઌૢ૾ૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ૺ ૹ૾ૢૢઽૻ૾ૼઌ૽ૼઽઌ૾ૢઌૼઌ૽ૄ૿ૢ૽૾ૺૼૹૺ૱ૹ૽૽ૺ૱૽૽૾ૢૢૺઌઌ૽૾૽ઌૢૼૹૻ૽૾૽૱૾૽ૢૢૺ यन्तः तृ.याट. ७वा. ग्रीट. भ. मीं य. त४ः भीं. यष्ट्र. भर्षे ४८. रेट. येण.पर्ः प्रथा.तणु.लैज.रट. पर्या.स्.वट.७्वा.ग्रीट.

it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdoms and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bodhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed. Know this!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta has no place of origination nor an entity (to be born), it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein

to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Know thus that (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta is the base of the impure vision of samsara and of all the wisdoms and qualities of the pure Buddhas, it is not something that has no base: therefore it is beyond the limitation of nothingness. But even if it is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: therefore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta, it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is beyond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something difતાલું તાવદ નુશ્વાન સ્વૈશાના માલું તાલું તાવદ નુશાન સ્વૈશાના માલું તાવદ નુશાન સ્વૈશાના માલું તાલું તાવદ નુશાન સ્વૈશાના માલું તાલું તાલું તાલું તાલું સ્વાયા તાલુ

मान्नान्त्रस्यायकान्त्रस्य प्राप्तिय प्रम्याकान्त्रस्य प्रम्यान्त्रस्य प्रम्यायकान्त्रस्य प्रम्यम् प्रम्यस्य प्रम्यस

ferent from the nature of the mirror itself, since all interdependent phenomena are non existent and not to be found (through analysis), (the Bodhichitta) is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any limitation means having a distorted, biased view: know that in this way one goes far away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and also turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!

This Bodhiclitta essence of the Sugatas which is the primordial lord pure from the beginning, the allembracing and immovable king Samantabhadra, having no concrete marks of true existence, is the outer emptiness; being completely beyond all bases and roots, is the inner emptiness; since apart from what appears from oneself dissolving as something else there is no union nor separation between mind and vision, it is the emptiness which is not to be rejected: this is the emptiness as the door of liberation. The Rigpa of the Base, the total state in which all limitations self-liberate, apart from being directly experienced as the natural and self-originated state, the Dharmata, without any attachment to experiences, is beyond the object of expression, therefore it

ઌૹઌઽૣ૱ઌ૱ઽઌ૽૽ૹ૱૱૱ૹૢૼ૱ઌઽૣઽ૾ <del>ફ</del>્રેના.તપુ.તતા.પાત્રા.પટ્યા.તતા.દ્રેય.મુંજા.જા.જાજૂવ.તા.કુંઃ ¥૧૧૧૪.૪૪.૧૪.ૠૢ૿.૧૧૧૫.૧૪.૧૫૯૾ ક્રુંટ.ત્.વૈટ. **તઽૄૹ**.ઌૣૻઽૹ૽૱૿ૢ૽ૺૡ૽ૺૺૺૺઌઽઌૺ૱ૡૢૹ૽૱ૢઌ૽ૢ૱ *वि*र्ञानेः र्दार्येगःनुःर्दार्योत्यःपर्शःसुःर्दाःषेः विर्यः ઌ૿ૢ૽<sub>૾</sub>ૣૼઌ੶યઃૠઽ੶ૹ૱ૹૺ.૬ૣૼૣૣૣૢૢૢૢૢૢૹૻઌ૽ૣૡ૾૱ઌઌ૽ૺ૾૽૾ઌ૾ૢ૽૱ૻઌૣ૱ **୵**୯ଃ ୂଞ୍ଜିମ୍ୟୁ ଅଧ୍ୟା ସମ୍ଭ ଅଧ୍ୟା ପ୍ରସମ୍ଭ ହୁ ପା ହି .ଜି ସ ସିହା **ત્ર્વે** 'કેટ્ક ખુભ' ત્રને 'ત્રસ' ર્સું નુષ્ણના બેન્-'નું 'બંન્' પ્રતે' <u> હુદ.તિજ્ઞનાના હુતા.મેં.પટ્યું.તુવુ.જુર.સૂંથ.વજા.ભદ.જુર.</u> त.कुंः क्षा. यप. सू. वर्षेश. लूट ४. श्रे. ह् व्याय. तप्. पट्वा. ૹૢ૾ઽ<u>ૻ</u>ઽૺઌૢૺૹ.ઌૠ૽ૢ૿ૹ.ઌ૾ૢૠ૿

cannot be indicated by words; being incomparable and beyond all limitations, it cannot be indicated by examples; being beyond the object of intellect, mind and thoughts, it cannot be indicated by meanings: this is the absence of characteristic signs as the door of liberation. When we realize the Essence-Bodhichitta, the primordial Buddha Samantabhadra totally embracing the whole of samsara and nirvana, to be our own state, and when it self-liberates in oneself, the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms is perfected as one's natural possession. Apart from that, whatever effort is made with the body or the voice, with the intellect or the mind, no benefit will reach the Essence-Bodhichitta, not even the size of a sesame seed... we will definitely realize that the Essence-Bodhichitta does not have the slightest wish or aspiration to move from here to a pure dimension located in some other place. Therefore this is the absence of aspiration as the door of liberation. Know thus that this state is fully perfected in itself with the three doors of liberation!

When the Base is not recognized it becomes a neutral state... When, through the function of igno-

पर्मिता.धुर.पर्म्य.यय.प्रतिभद्धात.युः रेत्रय.युः व्रीया.  $\tilde{\phi}.\tilde{\varphi}_{\star}.\mathcal{Q}_{\star}.\mathcal{Q}_{\tilde{\mathcal{U}}}.\mathcal{A}_{\mathsf{U}}\mathcal{A}_{\mathsf{U}}$ એ·**ન**િ,ભૂય-ટેય, તું કાર્યા કૃષ્ણ ક ब्रूट.च.चर्चेब.जूट.र्ट्.कूंबाब.जूट.लीप.जूट.चट.ब्राय.कुब. ત્ર-. ધતા. જૂરે. તા. છુક ટેઇ માથે કે. જે માળ દુધ. તાંદ્ર ୢୠ୶**ୣ୷୷ୢୠ୷ୢୠ୷ୢୠ୷ୣ୷୷**ୢୠ୵ୣ୳ୣ୷ୡ୷ୢୢ୕୷୷୷ୢ୷୷୷ୢ୷ ક્રેંત્ર.પતિર્વેળ,તા.ટું.એટ.દૂં.નુંશ.નુંદ.કુવ. ત્રંદ.છું.વંડું.ણંદશ ૄૄૢ૿ૼઽ<sup>ૢ</sup>ૻઌઽૢૻ૽ઌ૾ૺૺ૱ઌઌૢૺઌૢૼઽ૽૾૱ઌઽૢઌૻ૽૾ૢૻ૾૽ૢૼઌૻઌઌ૽૽ઌ૱ઌ જુર. ફ્રેમાં શતા તુ. ખુંશ. ત્યા ગુે ક્રેશ ફેવશ તુ. જુ. જુર. તુ. સ્ંત્ર ત.ઌ૾.વૈડ્ટુઃ ૪૮.૭૧૪૭.કૂં૮.ત.૪૮.ગ્રી.૮૮.જૈળ.તુંંંં ୩୯៖ ୮୬୬.୩୬୬.୬୬୯.୩୬୬.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯.୬୯ तपु.चेषकारीचेशकारचेशका चेर ३चा.च्रा घटचा.च्रोट रं.भू.पर्वेर.वर.पुर्यातर.व्रीश.पुर्याः

rance, sentient beings fall under illusion and wander in samsara, this is just like mistaking a mirage for water or a jewel for a stone. When we discover the condition of original and total perfection of the qualities of the primordial basis, we understand that vision is unreal and definitely realize the total (state) that has no object and penetrates all without material obstacles: this is just like reversing from the consciousness believing the mirage to be water and thus having the certainty that it is an illusory vision. When the prajūa of Knowledge arises in oneself, this is just like the recognition of having mistaken a jewel for a stone and becoming aware of its precious value. When we are governed with the prajña that understands what is considered 'self' to be without any self, existence falls into pieces, just like ice to which heat is applied. If we know that the nature of our mind is emptiness but do not recognize that all dimensions and beings of the three worlds are the natural condition of primordial purity, it means that we have only reached the absence of a self in the individual and thus, know that this does not become the path of complete liberation!

ଵୖ୶'୳ୣଌୖ୕୕୴ଢ଼୶୶୷୰ୢୖ୵ଽ୕୳ୢଌୗୣ୕୳୶୲୳୕୵୵ୢ୴୳୶୲ୢୄଌୖୡୄ <u> ઌનાઌ.ૡૢના.નુંજાં ત્રું.જાયળ.ળજા.જારે.વુટ. ન</u> ઐં<u>તજા.</u> देर-देश-लट-जट-में-लूर-एर्मे अर्था-४८-भायम. ર્ટીક્ટ્રાના ત્રાજ્ય વધા ત્રાજ્ય કે. છે માને ત્રાજ્ય તાજ્ય તાજ્ય તાજ્ય તાજ્ય તાજ્ય તાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ્ય ત્રાજ <u> ૨</u>૪.૫૪૪.૫૬૫.૧૯૫૫ ક્રિયાના સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામાં સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્રામા સ્ત્ <u>'</u>রর'র্ম'নর্শ্ব,'নর্শ টিব,'নস্বপ্রটী,পর'লে,'ঠ,র্ম <u>૬.ઌ૾૽ૠૣૢઌઌૢઌૢ૱૱</u>૱ૹ૱ૹ૱ઌ૽૽૱૱ઌઌૹૢ૱*૽*ઌૺૹ ત્ર્રાદેશ.ઌટેંતા.કુદ.1 કુતા.જૂત્તાજા.બતાઇ.હુતા.દુ.તહુંથ. ટ્રફ.મોર્સુન્ર.૧.ર્ધેન.તાન્યાતા, સુ. છુ. જે.તે.જેમી. જુટે. त.ल्ल.मुंध.दूबाबी.एट्रेचबा.बैंच.त.वैंट.च.रेट.। र.ङ्. ष्णे मे र पर्मे ८ प्पॅ ८ प्पे ८ प्रे ५ र ५ र में। पर्से र प्राप्त क्रुया અર્પાત્રના, માં, માર્લે દ. ટું છું, ઉ. જ. ળાજા. ઈંદ. જ્ઞા. હું માં, ળાજા. ઌૣૼ૮ૹૺ.ૹૼૺ૾૾ૢૼૡૺૹ.ૹૺ.ૹ૽૾ૺઌ૽૱ઌ૽૽ૢ૾ૢ૱ૹ૽૽ૢ૽ઌૹ૾ઌૢ૾ૹૺ.ઌ૽૾ૺૹૢઌ૱ શ્રુૈ<sup>અ</sup>.મુદ.1 ૮.ટીંદ.વિટ.ત૨.૧૧.ગું.૧૧૨.૧૫.ગું.૧૭૯. ું.MC.<sup>2</sup>.૧૬૫.વડુ.ૠવજા.ૹુંટ.૧.૭વા.ધ.૧૧૧૫૫.૪<u>ત્</u>ર્યુંડુ. ૹૢૼઌૣ૱ૡ૱ઌ.ઌ.ઌૣ૽ૹૢૼઌ.ઌ.ઌ૮.ૡ૱.ઌ૮.<sup>2</sup>ૺ.ઌ2ઌ.ૡ૱. पर्इन्-य-दे-द्रभागशामिष्य-प्री-य्यवश्नियाः हे-म्यवश्न-द्र्येशः त.र्येट.ट्र.। ल.२.भा ॥



At this point something woke me up, and the day was dawning. As soon as I woke up I remembered this amazing dream very clearly and so I immediately wrote down some notes. Thus I found out that, having just memorized it, I could dearly remember almost all of the special upadesha. Therefore, except for a few sentences, which I couldn't remember precisely, I was able to write it down mostly without omissions or additions. Also, by comparing it with the notes of the version that I had previously written, I was able to supplement some missing sentences. But since that was only less than half of the upadesha and the text had not reached its conclusion, I felt very sorry about it. I repeatedly invoked the Gurus and the Dakinis praying that I may meet again the text of this special upadesha on another occasion and, apart from that, there was nothing else I could do. Alas!



## ∞‱ॐ∞‱

क्. त्.र. त. क्रीश्र से च. क्रीय श्र स्ट. त्य. क्रीय से च. त्य. त्य. क्रीय से च. क्रीय से



In the Earth-Hare year [from the fourth to the eighth of August, 1999], in the assembly hall of the Dzogchen Community of Tsegyalgar I gave teachings on the preliminary and main practice of Ati Dzogpa Chenpo to my students assembled there. One night, in the early morning, I had the following dream.

I was in the place full of crystal rocks, among which there were many trees replete with big and beautiful red flowers, where I had already been many times before in my dreams. I thought: "In this place there must surely be the cave of crystal rock containing the self-arisen Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind. Therefore, this time I want to find it once and for all!" and started to search for the cave of crystal rock. After some time I arrived at a huge and spacious cave of crystal rock, brightly shining with its own natural light. I walked slowly towards the innermost part of the cave, and

### অ অ অ

तट्ट, क्रिय, तट्ट, व्याप्त क्रिय, त्रिय, त

at a certain point I saw a huge and very smooth half-moon shaped rocky wall, as if made of sapphire, upon whose surface was clearly written, as if with molten gold, the book that I had already met a few times before:

From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained

The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

### $A \quad A \quad A$

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa!

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

યું. શ્રું જ્વાર્યા કે વ્યાપ્ત માર્ કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર્યા કે જ્વાર કે જ્વાર્ય કે જ્વાર કે જ્વ

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But know for certain that only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowledge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have a direct experience in one's OIVH State.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of our state as the Primordial Base: know that the three thousand fold universes, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception originate from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are the Bodhichitta.

ક્રુંદ .ત્.વે.વેદ .જેવ.મું. જીજાજારુ કે. ત્રીહ.જુન.જુન. विय. यर्ण. थे भागपु. व्रिय. लीयाः लीताः भूरे. गुॅंब-देट-विजायः भ्रामाँख-विज्ञ-वर्ग-क्षेट्र-क्षेत्र-स्पाक्षे . તુૈ.તીળ.ટેં.ટું.ળત્ર.યોહેધ.તડું.જ્રાદ્યા મૈદ્યા હુંદ્ય चि.च.चार.७चा.चीर.भुर.पाः चाता.टे.लूर.टे.केचा.चीरः येत्र.भीवए.र्टर.भवेत्रा.तपु.स्टर्शःक्रैयःमीट्रा.भुर.त.रु. <u>२मा.मा.ला.चुना.लूच.२४.घघना.२२.मा</u>ड्मा.चे. ૹ૾ૢૢઽૻ<sup>ૢ</sup>ઌૻઌૢઽૻૡૢઌૻ૽૽ૢ૿ૺ૽૱૱ૹ૽ઌ૽૽૾૽ઌ૽૽૱ઌ૽૽ૺ૱૱૽૽ૺૹ पचट.त्र.पश्रामिटः तथ.मेटम.लेण.टे.भार्मीय.त४ः ય<sub>4</sub> તર્નું ના ફેળા તર્નુ . ઇ આ ખદ . તર્નુ દ . તું . એ ન . યા ન દ ક **૮૬**૧.મુંશાગ્રુંશાસેર.તાળાભૂર.તત્રાનેત્રાતવુ.પર્વિળાસેંદા नाता. हे. लूर. र्. क्वा. ग्रीटः वया. याया. रट. अवया याया. શ્રુષ્ટા કથે. ચેંદ્ર કા કોંદ્ર તા. તું. દેવા. ધું કોંઘા. શ્રું વા. સેંવા. વર્કાળા য়য়য়৻ঽ৴৻৸ঽ৸৻৴৾৻৸য়৾য়৻৸য়৻ড়৻৸ড়ৢ৻ৼ৾য়৻ঀ৾ৼ৻ড়৾ঀ৻ ઌ૿ૄ૽<sup>੶</sup>ૹૺ૱૱ઌ૽੶ઌૢ૽ૼૼઽ૽૽ૢૺઽૢઌ૱૱૱૽૽ૺ૾૽<u>ૻ</u> र्यटः मर्थेट्रत्रायह्माख्यान्यसम् मर्थेट्र ૮૪.ફેળ.૪ર્ચે.૧૧૧.૪ર્વેદ.૨ે.ઝુટ.૧૨.તુંજાન૨.ફીશ. <u>শ্বীশ</u>াঃ

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no object and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdoms and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bodhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed. Know this!

त्रम्त्रीक्रम्प्रीक्षः विवाद्धः त्रम्प्राचित्रः विवाद्धः त्रम्प्राच्दः त्रम्प्राच्दः त्रम्प्राच्दः त्रम्प्राच्दः त्रम्प्राच्दः त्रम्प्राच्दः व्यव्याप्रः विवादः व्यव्याप्रः विवादः व्यव्याप्रः विवादः व्यव्याप्रः विवादः व्यव्याप्रः विवादः व

त्त्र-प्टर्ब. क्री. क्ष्रा-प्राच्यः व्याप्त-प्रम् व्याप्त-प्त-प्रम् व्याप्त-प्रम् व्याप-प्रम् व्याप-प्रम्य-प्रम् व्याप-प्रम्यम्य-प्रम् व्याप-प्य-प्रम्यम्य-प्य-प्रम्यम्य-

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta has no place of origination nor an entity (to be born), it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Know thus that (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta is the base of the impure vision of samsara and of all the wisdoms and qualities of the pure Buddhas, it is not something that has no base: therefore it is beyond the limitation of nothingness. But even if it is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: therefore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta, it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is be-

पण्ट. मुन्ना, त्र मुन्नाः पण्ट. मुन्ना, त्र मुन्नाः भण्ट. मुन्ना, त्र मुन्नाः भ्रा. प्रा. प्

गान्नाम्न्न्यस्यस्यस्य प्राप्तियः यन्नाः भ्रान्यस्य स्वरः क्ष्राः याः मुन्यस्य स्वरः स्वरः मुन्यस्य स्वरः स्वरः मुन्यस्य स्वरः स्वर

yond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something different from the nature of the mirror itself, since all interdependent phenomena are non existent and not to be found (through analysis), (the Bodhichitta) is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any limitation means having a distorted, biased view: know that in this way one goes far away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and also turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!

This Bodhichitta essence of the Sugatas which is the primordial Lord pure from the beginning, the all-embracing and immovable king Samantabhadra, having no concrete marks of true existence, is the outer emptiness; being completely beyond all bases and roots, it is the inner emptiness; since apart from what appears from oneself dissolving as something else there is no union nor separation between mind and vision, it is the emptiness which is not to be rejected: this is the emptiness as the door of liberation. The Rigpa of the Base, the total state in which

ૹ૾ૢઽ<sub>ૺ</sub>ૹૄ૾ૢૼઽ੶ౚૢૺૹ*ઽ*ઽઽૻૣઌૺૺ૾ઌઌ૾ૺ૾ઌઌ૽*૾*૱૱ૢૼઌ૽૾ૺઌૢ૾ૹૺ૾ૢૼૼૹૢ૽ ઌ૱ઌઽ૱.ઌ૱ઽઌ૽૽ૹ૱૱ૹૹૢ૱ઌઽ૮૾૽૾૽૾ૢૼૹ૾ૺઽ <del>ફ</del>ેંગ'તપુ,તેતાળજા.ઌ૮ૺજા.તજા.દૂષ,નુંજા.જી.જાજૂપા.કુંક ¥ૹ.ત૪.ૹ૪.ત೮ૢ.ৠૢ.ૹૹ૪.ૹ.ૹૢ૮.તઌૢૼ૾ૹ૾ૢ૮.તૂ.વૈ૮. જૈવ.મું. તુજાજા.ભુ. જે જા. જાદ જા. મૈજા. પ્રોંચ. પેં. વાંચ દ. તૃ. છોતુ ર. <u>ઌઽૹઌૻઽૹઌ૽ૢ૿</u>ૢૢ૽ૺૡૢઌઌઽૣૡૺૡૢૹૺઌૢ૽ઌૢ૽ઌ૾ૢ૾ૢૢઌ૽૱ૡઌ૽ૻૢ૽૾ૡ ૡૺૹઌ૽૽ૺ૾૱ૡઌ૽૽ૼૡઌ૽૽૱ઌ૽ૻઌ૱ૹ૽૽ૺૺૺ૾ઌઌઌ૱ૹ૽૽ૺ रूपा. त. ४८. क्रब. ब्री.हू.चेब्र. त.च्रि. व्.पाबः जैब्र.टचा. ઽઽ૾૾૽૽ૣૢૼૺૼ૾ઌ૾ઽૣૻૹ૱ૹૻ૱૱૽૾ૢ૽ૺ૱ઌઌ૱૾ૢૼઌ<u>૾</u>૾૾ૢ૽૱ઌૢ૱ યુપદક *કું*ય.તૂ.વૈદ.જૈવ.મું. શુષ્ત્રશ્વાત.તય.તા.ટુળ.પર્વે. ર્ચ્યાત્રા છેટ.કુદક વિવાવર્ળ થયા જાતવું વિચાન અર્ષેદ વર્ષ કેઃ કૈદ મેં વૈદ હ્વા મું કેમ જ વર્ષ ક ત્રીળ. ૫ ટું. મેં જા. મુંચા. મુંચ. મુંચ. ત્રું. તૃયું. તૃયું. વૃષ્ટ. વિશ્વ જા. ચીદ. ૢૢૢૢૢઌ૽ૺઌ૽ૢૼઌઌૢૻ૽ઌ૽૾૾ઌ૾ૢઽૺૹૢૢૼૺ૱ૹ૱ઌઽ૽૱ૺઌ૱ૹ૽૽ૺઌ૽૽ૢૼ૾ઌૹ૾ all limitations self-liberate, apart from being directly experienced as the natural and self-originated state, the Dharmata, without any attachment to experiences, is beyond the object of expression, therefore it cannot be indicated by words; being incomparable and beyond all limitations, it cannot be indicated by examples; being beyond the object of intellect, mind and thoughts, it cannot be indicated by meanings: this is the absence of characteristic signs as the door of liberation. When we realize the Essence-Bodhichitta, the primordial Buddha Samantabhadra totally embracing the whole of samsara and nirvana, to be our own state, and when it self-liberates in oneself, the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms is perfected as one's natural possession. Apart from that, whatever effort is made with the body or the voice, with the intellect or the mind, no benefit will reach the Essence-Bodhichitta, not even the size of a sesame seed. But when we understand that the total dimension of the all-pervading space is beyond all going and coming in the three times, we will definitely realize that the Essence-Bodlichitta does not have the slightest wish or aspiration to move from here to a pure dimension loক্ষা বিশঃ বিশঃ ক্ষা বিশ্ব বিশ্ব

र्तर्यः देः भूरः चैद्यायिः सरः भ्राः भ्राः चैत्रः सः देषाः प्रते । ઌૺૼ.૽૽ૢૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾૽૽ૢૺૺૺૹૺૹૢૹૹૺૹૺૡ૽૾ૹ૽૱ઌ૽૽ૼૺઌૺઌૢ૽ૣ૱ઌ૱ प्रतिभवातात्रः रित्रावाङ्गीताः क्रियाः प्रतिभवात्रः क्रॅ-र.प.ट्रॅ-र.पर्चिं(ग.न.जै.पींप्डे ज्ये.मोबृ.लूब.२ब.लु.ह्र्*म*रा नुःर्हेनाराः विदः खुत्याः केन् : बदः व्रत्याः केन् : यं नः व्रनाः केन् : यः विश र्तर्भक्षेत्रम् कुं कुरायहेर्याये स्वरायाया स्वराया ब्रैट.र्.यम.ष्ट्र.त.जै.वेप्ः क्रेमश.नप्र.पुश.र्यय.रट. क्ट. द्रुष. यट. क्ट. प्यंट शः र्श्वेट. ट्रं. पर्टे. क्षा. त. के. वैष्ट  $\neg \angle a . \hat{\mathcal{L}}. \underbrace{\xi}_{d}. \tau . \sigma . \neg \Delta \angle a . g \angle . \underbrace{\xi}_{d} \not = . \tau \sigma . \mathcal{G}. \mathcal{G} \not= . \tau \sigma . g . \widehat{g}. \widehat{g} \not= .$ म्रेपबायपुः कुः म्रीरामार्चेणात्त्रानुरामायुः रेतरायः 

cated in some other place. Therefore this is the absence of aspiration as the door of liberation. Know thus that this state is fully perfected in itself with the three doors of liberation!

When the Base is not recognized it becomes a neutral state, and thus the qualities of the Base bring neither benefit nor harm just like the drawing of a lamp, for example. When, through the function of ignorance, sentient beings fall under illusion and wander in samsara, this is just like mistaking a mirage for water or a jewel for a stone. When we discover the condition of original and total perfection of the qualities of the primordial basis, we understand that vision is unreal and definitely realize the total (state) that has no object and penetrates all without material obstacles: this is just like reversing from the consciousness believing the mirage to be water and thus having the certainty that it is an illusory vision. When the prajña of Knowledge arises in oneself, this is just like the recognition of having mistaken a jewel for a stone and becoming aware of its precious value. When we are governed with the prajña that understands what is considered 'self' to be without any self, existence falls into pieces, just

स्तः क्षेत्रः प्रथमः मृतः प्रतः त्रथः प्रथः प्

like ice to which heat is applied. If we know that the nature of our mind is emptiness but do not recognize that all dimensions and beings of the three worlds are the natural condition of primordial purity, it means that we have only reached the absence of a self in the individual and thus, know that this does not become the path of complete liberation!

Although we know that the entire universe of dimensions and beings is empty in its own condition, if we reduce the essence to mere emptiness without recognizing the Primordial Base which is the state pure from the beginning, emptiness becomes a neutral state, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. Although we know that the Primordial Base is the emptiness pure from the beginning, if we have the understanding that emptiness has neither defects nor qualities and that it is necessary to obtain the qualities and activities from somewhere else, it means that the duality between emptiness and the universe of dimensions and beings has been created, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. In fact, just as space is the base and the essence of the five elements and of the various objects of sensory enjoy-

ઌ૱ઌ૽૾ૢ૾ૺ.ૡૺૹ૱ૠ૾ૢઌ૱ૡૹ૱૱૽૽૱૱ઌ૽૽ૺૺ૾ૻ૱૱૱૱૽ૺઌૢ૽ૺૺૼૺૺ૾ શ્રેઅશ વ્રઅશ ૩૮ જું. ત્રીલે ૮૮ . દું. ત્રું. ત્રું યુશ્ર ક્રૈંદ.ત્યેળ. ધ્રમન. ૧૨. ધ્રમ. જોવાડ. ળન્ન. ખૂર્નાના ચી. વ૧૨. ટું. र्यम.भीमय. यट. क्रैंट. तय. ह्राभनाः यहः प्रत्यः प्रटं हा आ <u>क्रश्राम्या,तपुर,त्र्याणका,च्रथा,युर,युर,तयर,प्रचीर,या,यर</u>ह येथ. भागर.त्रावय.वृत्रा.सं.य्.यु.कुः..... भ्रुभ. . अ५.५८៖ म५५.अ५.५८៖ ८,६४.अ५.३४.वि.प.५. र्माणुट मः श्रुर राज्या विमान् तम् राविदः अर्रे र व तिर्वर **८८४.र्घेश्वा.१८.४८.व्रैट.मु.५्रा.तर.घ.मू.४**३ निदःर्देबःन्यःययःतर्वियःतन्यःग्।वयःन्यःयतेःयदः प्रवितः नुप्राचितः यमाः क्षेत्रः याने के हें मान्याया ध्येतः त्यः व्य चतर दे.म.जर्भ मेवर रे.भ.भकृत्र नत्रः अयः मेबर.

ment, and thus is not a mere vacuum with neither defects nor qualities, in the same way the emptiness of the Primordial Base is the base and the essence of all the visions and mental states of samsara, such as the appearance of sensory enjoyments of the universe of dimensions and beings that exist naturally and inherently in the vision of this life, of the next life and in the dream state. Therefore one should not think that emptiness is a vacuum with neither defects nor qualities. If we separate all the objects of vision from space and believe space to exist independently, we go very far away from the principle of the primordial purity of samsara and nirvana. If we understand space to be something else... beyond meditation', 'without a reference point', 'without grasping' would all become mere designations. To summarize, if we do not understand that the whole of samsara and nirvana is the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of our vision, even if we declare that we have discovered our Rigpa, know that it does not correspond to the real meaning, because Knowledge means understanding and having the certainty that samsara and nirvana, in the absolute, are the nature of primordial purity. And since the view is also

८५.३८.म२४.७.५४४.८४.त.७म.मीश.स्याः

ब्रम्, प्राप्त अ. श्री ट. क्री त. क्री ट. क्रा त. क्री ची प्रश्न विता क्रियः क्री च. क्री च.

विश्वायर पश्चित्रायते 'श्चेत्रायते 'र्योत् स्वर्ण प्रम्य प्रम्य

nothing other than this, be sure to ascertain this profound point!

Although the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base abides in one's state without having ever been united or separated from it, when it becomes a neutral state it is just like when fog gathers in the sky. The Rigpa which is the realization of the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when the day breaks and the sun rises. Not recognizing the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when, although there is perfect abundance of power and riches (in the kingdom) of a great king, there is no lord to rule over it. Discovering Rigpa of realization in one's state is just like a poor man who has no power nor riches being enthroned and enjoying the kingdom...

At this point I woke up, and the day had already dawned. At once I clearly remembered my dream and accurately wrote down my notes. Thus, apart from some sentences, which I didn't remember well, I was able to write down almost everything precisely. Then, when I arrived back in Italy, I compared what I had written with my previous



notes and I found that some parts which I had not been able to remember now were clear. Nevertheless, since the teaching had not yet reached its conclusion, I felt immensely sorry, and while in that state I expressed the wish that I might again and again meet this extraordinary teaching in my dreams. Alas!



## ∞‱ॐ∞‱

$$\begin{split} & \underline{\mathsf{Lac}} \cdot \mathsf{A} \cdot \underline{\mathsf{A}} \\ & \underline{\mathsf{Lac}} \cdot \mathsf{A} \cdot \underline{\mathsf{A}} \\ & \underline{\mathsf{Lac}} \cdot \underline{\mathsf{A}} \\ & \underline{\mathsf{Lac}} \cdot \underline{\mathsf{A}} \cdot \underline$$

 $\frac{1}{4} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{4} \frac{1}$ 



In the Earth-Hare year [from the twenty-sixth of December, 1999, to the second of January, 2000], while I was in Namgyalgar, Australia, center of the Dzogchen Community in Oceania, giving teachings on Dzogpa Chenpo to students both from that place and from other countries, one night, in the early morning, I had the following dream.

I was together with a young yogin dressed in tantric clothes, inside the big cave of crystal rock where I had previously seen the self-arisen Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind. I told him:

"You will certainly know that in the innermost part of this big cave of crystal rock there is the self-appeared Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind."

"I have come a few times to visit this big cave of crystal rock, but I have never seen any self-appeared text", he replied.

प्ट्रिन ट्यांम्ट.जा अक्षय.तपु.रेतु.टु.यु.ब्रन्थ.तेन.त्रेचा.त्र्याचा.तन्न्य.क्ष्य.क्ष्य. अक्षय.तपु.रेतु.टु.यु.ब्रन्थ.तेना.त्र्येम्य.यु.त्रेच.तथा त्य. भूट.जा विश्व.रू.च्यांचेट.जा.यहजा.त्रच्यांच्यांच्य

ૡૢૺૺ૾ઌૼ૱ૡૢ૱ઌૣૼ૱૱ઌૣ૱૱ઌૣ૽ૺઌ૱ ૡૺૺૺૺ૾ઌૣ૽૱ઌૢ૱ઌૢઌ૱ઌઌૢ૽ઌૢ૱૾ૢૺઌ૱૿૽ ઌૺૺૺૺૺઌઌૹ૽

## W W

ૄ્યા-ટેન્ટ્રિય-ટ્રેક્ષ ક્રાપ્ટ-ડેન્ટ્રિય-ટ્રિક્ષ ક્રિય-ટેન્ટ-ડિન્ટિયક્ષ વિવાય-તાવપક્ષ વિવાય-તાવપક્મ વિવાય-તાવપક્ષ વિવાય-તાવપક્ય

Then I said: "Well, in that case I will show it to you!"

Thus we went to the innermost part of the cave, and the wonderful text was there as clearly as before.

"This is the self-arisen text!" I said, pointing it out to him. He was extremely amazed and, expressing many aspirational prayers, only prostrated to the text. I sat comfortably in front of it and read it once again from the beginning:

From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained

The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

## $A \quad A \quad A$

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa!

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subત્યું. મુંત્ર. તુંને કુદ $^{\circ}$  જૈય. તુંના ક્ષ્યાન તુંના ક્ષ્યાન તુંના કુંત્ર. તુંના તું તુંના તું તુંના તું તુંના તું

ject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But know for certain that only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowledge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have a direct experience in one's own state.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of

શે.શુભન્ન શે.નુંશ.તત્ર.શેલ.નુંશ. ત.ક્રેપ.ત્.વેપ.જેવ.શે.શુભન્ન.ળન્ન.વૈપ.હુપ્ટઃ વેપ.જેવ. ત. ધબન્ન.૧૮-૮૯ઃ વિજ્ઞન.વર્શે માં શે. મેં. છે. પ્રસં. ભ. પ્રંશ. ત્રતાપવેશન. ્રેપ. વેશ. વેશ. વેશે માં શે. વેશે. પ્રસં. વે. વ્યા. વેશ. ક્રેપ. વેશે માં શે. ક્રેપ. જુ વે. ત્ર્. ધબના રા. ધિ. વે. તે. તંતુ. હુપ.

ૹ૾ૢ૽ઽૻઽ૽ૼ૽૽૽ૢૢઽૻૡૢ૽ઌૼ૽૽ૢ૽ૺ૾ૹૺ૱ૹ૽૽૱૾૽૱૽૽ૹ૽૽ૺૢૼ૽૱૽૽ૹ૽૽૱૽ૹ૽૽ૺ૱ ત્રુંઃ મિંચ. વર્ષળ. જે જા. જાતાવુ. ત્રું ર. જેનાઃ જેળ. જુ ર. ૩૮. यता.मुं. र्ता.नः ला.चं रा.भूव. ८८. ट्र. भारामा.कमारा.गीय. ५८.येण.यः भ्रामाल्.यप्रायमा.४५.क्ष्य.त्रात्त्रात्त्र ૡ૾ૢૺ<sup>੶</sup>ઌૢઌ: નુૼ:વે:ઌ૱:નૄૡ૱:વઽ૽૽૱:ૡ૾ૢ૱ૡ૽ૺ૱:ઌૄ૾૱ઌ૽૽ૺૺ૾૽૽૽ૡ: ्वेमा गुर सेन ताः वाता हे प्य<del>ू</del>र नु स्वृ मा गुरः स्था માવા. રંદ. મહેમ. તાંદુ. હાદ હા. મૈકા. મીંદ હા. મુટે. તાંદુ. રંતા. *વાં.*ાતું કાર્ત્યા ત્રુપાલ કરાયા છે. તાલું કાર્યા ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રામાં ત્રુપાલ કોર્યા ત્રુપાલ કાર્યા કાર્યા ત્રુપાલ કાર્યા ત્રુપાલ કાર્યા કાર્ ર્યે 'વુદ' ઢુ વ' જુૈ' શેએ શ્રાયદ્દે 'ભા 'ધર, 'મુદ્દમાં' પ્રસ્તા 'ફેફ पवट र्पे र पर्देश गुद्ध यद मित्रा पुरा पुरा मुवा पर्वा યત્ર<sup>.</sup>ભર્તું ના ફેળ.ઌર્ચુ. ૧૧. ભરા પ્વર્થે દાર્ચે ના ના ના **૮૬**૧.મુંત્ર.ગ્રુંત્ર.૧.મ.ત્ય.ત્ય.તપ્.પર્યુંતા.ક્રॅंट. ઌ૱.ૡૺૡ૱.૮.જીજા.૧૧૫૦ હુતા.વી૮.જીતા.વી૮.જી ત્રાળ છે. ભૂટ . ર્યું ત્રાં શ્રીના શ્રીનક વસા અનિહ . રેટ , અઢ આ ત્રાહે .

our state as the Primordial Base: know that the three thousand fold universes, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception originate from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are the Bodhichitta.

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no object and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdoms and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bodhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathस्वस्य स्वरं म्याद्य स्वरं स्

त्रम्भैश्चिमः प्टश्चार्यात्रः च्योः याचार नुत्रः त्रीत्राच्नाः व्यापा प्रते व्यापा व्याप

 व्यक्ष. २८. ग्री. प्री. प्राविक प्राप्त प्र प्राप्त प्र प्राप्त प्र प्राप्त प्र प्राप्त प्र प्राप्त प्त

ering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed. Know this!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta has no place of origination nor an entity (to be born), it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Know thus that (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta is the base of the impure vision of samsara and of all the wisdoms and qualities of the pure Buddhas, it is not something that has no base: therefore it is beyond the limitation of nothingness. But even if it is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: there-

त्र मैंय.त.३.७वो.मैट.५.२५वोश.त्राः स्वा.तपु.भवेष. ५८.येज.वर्ः पूर.व.त्.५८ः पूर.वपु.लेज.वर. ૹ૾ૼ૱ૠૹ૱૱ૺૹ૾ૢ૾ઽ૽ઌ૽ૼ૾ઌૢ૿ઌઌ૽ૢ૿૽ૹૺ૱૱ૡૢ૽ૹ૽૽૱૱૾૽ यर र्दे. प्रेक्ष, त्रक्षः व्य. २८. त्रक्ष, श्रव्य प्रत्य व्यक्षः ઌૣઌૻૣૣૣૣૣૣઌઌઌ૱૱૽૾ૢૢૢૺઌૢૹૣઌૺઌ૽ૣ૾ઌઌૢ૽૱ૢૹૢ૽ઌૢૼ૱ૹૢ૽ૺઌ पर्यः पर्द्वम् पर्वः अघ्तः ५८ म् न्यः स्व શુ.ઌૣૻ૮.યોભઇ.之ંયો.તાવુ.દ્.જા.જી.યોલીયોજા.વચ્ચેય.જીં.<u>જૂ</u>યોજા. भाराट्रेब्र.ब्र्.ब्र्य.ब्रेट.बेरटः यवियंव्यत्वेष.ट्र.चरः य.टे.ग्रीय.का.जूट. ४८.मी.ट्..च्.णश्रामी७य.मीट.री.४८.भार्मीय. ઌઌ૽૽ૺ૱૾૱૱ઌ૽ૢૼઌઌ૽ૢ૿ૺઌૢૼ૱૱ૹ૱૱૱ઌ૽ૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌ૽ พ.นี้น.ก $\mathcal{G}$ .ปุ๋ง.ฏิฟะ มีฺ้ฟ.ก $\mathcal{G}$ .พล $\mathcal{G}$ .บลิป.บนิ लूट४..बी.चेज.चष्ड भव्यत.चटःष्ट्रेचा.ची.वी.ची.ची. <u> ह</u>ूचाबाता.कुषे.तू.जबानुटार्चेटा.बुटः इषातत्र.चूंजा. **વ**છુ.ખશ્ન.ખશ્-ફ્રેન્ડ.સુંનેજા.કે.જીથ.તછુ.ધ્રુંટ.ચે.જામાં.ખંત્ર. य.लुष्र.तषट.चुद्रा.तत्र.मुङ्ग.चुनीः

૫.૮૫.૫૮૮.૧૪.૧૭૫૪.ૹૢ૾૮.૧૧૧૧.૧૧૧૭.૧૦૪.૧૪.૫ ૧૫.૮૫.૫૮૮.૧૪.૧૭૫૪.૪૪.૧૧૦.૧૫.૧૫.૧૪.૧૪.૧૪.૧૪.૧ fore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta, it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is beyond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something different from the nature of the mirror itself, since all interdependent phenomena are non existent and not to be found (through analysis), (the Bodhichitta) is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any limitation means having a distorted, biased view: know that in this way one goes far away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and also turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!

This Bodhichitta essence of the Sugatas which is the primordial Lord pure from the beginning, the all-embracing and immovable king Samantabhadra, having no concrete marks of true existence, is

<u> ૮૮</u>૬ તાલુ. ક્. ત્રમના ૧૮૮. તાલું તાલું તેવા. વકા થેટ. ૿ૢૼઽ<sup>੶</sup>૾ઌ<sup>ઌ</sup>ૢ૾ૼઽૺૢૻઽ૾૾૽ૺ૾૽૾ૻ૱ઌઌૺૺૺૺૹૢૻૢ૾ૢૻૢ૾ૢૻઌ૽ઌ૽૿ઌૢ૿ઌૺઌ૽ૺૹ૽૾૱ઌૺ <del>ર્</del>ચ્ચ.ળન્ન.ક્રીમન.ક્રેંદ.પટ્ટે.પટ્ટેળ.ગુટે.તના.કું.ર.વ.ગુટે. યત્ર 5 ફેંદ ય જે ન ને ક્રમાય ર વર યતે : ફેંદ ય જે ન म्बेते देम् या अम्त मूं त्या के का यें दे है है के का ૹૢ૾ઽૻૹૄૼ<mark>ૼ</mark>૮ૻૡૢૺૹૻૻઽ૮ૻ૽૽ૻઌૻઌઌૢૻ૾ઌઌ૽ૻ૱ઌૻઌ૽૾ૼૹૻ૽ૹૣૼઌૺ 2.ศฎส.ศ.จุพ.๗๙.ปฐี2.ปิชู.พืชเทพ.ช๔๙.ศ๗. ᠬᢂᡊᠵᢩ᠍ᠵ᠋ᡆᡳᢓᡕᢆ᠓ᢂ᠗᠄᠗ᢅᢅᡓᢋ᠘᠂ᠽᠸ᠍<u>ᢅ</u>ᢅᢡᠸᢂᢆᠵ <del>ૢ</del>ૄૼૼૼૼૼૼૺૺૺૺૼઌૢ૿ઌૺૺ૾ઌ૱ઌઽૺ૱ઌ૱ૢૼ૱૽૾ૢ૽ૺૺ૱ૹ૾૽૱ૹૣૢૼ૱ઌૺ૾ૢૺૺ૽ ¥૧૧૧૪.તડુ.સું.૧૧૧૧.૧૭૮.૧૭૮.૧૭૭ ક્રેટ.ત્.વેટ. &ૈત.મું. શુષ્ત્રજા.ભુ. યેજા.જાદ જા.મૈજા.મીં ય. મેં. તગર. ત્. પ્રાંત્ર્ય ર <u>ૡઽૹઃઌ૾ૻઽૹ૽૽૾ૢ૽ૺૡૢઌૻઌઽઌૢૻ૽ૹ૾૱ઌ૽ૼ૱૾ૺઌ૾ૢૺઽ૽૱ઌ૽ૻ</u>ૹ૽ ૡૺૹૻ૽૽૽ૺ૾૱ૡઽૹ૽ૼૼૼૼૼૼૹ૽૽૾ૢૻ૽૱ઌ૽૽ૼઌૻઌ૱ૡ૿ૢ૽ૺ૽ૼૺૺ૱ઌ૽૽ૺૺઌૺૹઌ૽૿ૢ૽ૺૺ રૂળ.ત.૪૮.જ્ય.શે.દૂર્યાત્ર.ત.ધૂ.૪.ળજાઃ ળૈન્ન.૮૫ે. **৴ৼ৽৾য়ৣ৾৻৸৴ৣয়৸৵৻ঽ৴ৣ৾৸৻ঢ়৸৴৾য়ৣ৻৸ঢ়ৢ৻৸৴৻ঀৢঌ৻** ष्टरः क्षेट.त्.वेट.क्व.मु.मुभग्यात.सर्.त.५णाटर्ये

the outer emptiness; being completely beyond'all bases and roots, it is the inner emptiness; since apart from what appears from oneself dissolving as something else there is no union nor separation between mind and vision, it is the emptiness which is not to be rejected: this is the emptiness as the door of liberation. The Rigpa of the Base, the total state in which all limitations self-liberate, apart from being directly experienced as the natural and self-originated state, the Dharmata, without any attachment to experiences, is beyond the object of expression, therefore it cannot be indicated by words; being incomparable and beyond all limitations, it cannot be indicated by examples; being beyond the object of intellect, mind and thoughts, it cannot be indicated by meanings: this is the absence of characteristic signs as the door of liberation. When we realize the Essence-Bodhichitta, the primordial Buddha Samantabhadra totally embracing the whole of samsara and nirvana, to be our own state, and when it self-liberates in oneself, the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms is perfected as one's natural possession. Apart from that, whatever effort is made with the body or the voice, with the intellect or the mind,

 no benefit will reach the Essence-Bodhichitta, not even the size of a sesame seed. But when we understand that the total dimension of the all-pervading space is beyond all going and coming in the three times, we will definitely realize that the Essence-Bodhichitta does not have the slightest wish or aspiration to move from here to a pure dimension located in some other place. Therefore this is the absence of aspiration as the door of liberation. Know thus that this state is fully perfected in itself with the three doors of liberation!

When the Base is not recognized it becomes a neutral state, and thus the qualities of the Base bring neither benefit nor harm just like the drawing of a lamp, for example. When, through the function of ignorance, sentient beings fall under illusion and wander in samsara, this is just like mistaking a mirage for water or a jewel for a stone. When we discover the condition of original and total perfection of the qualities of the primordial basis, we understand that vision is unreal and definitely realize the total (state) that has no object and penetrates all without material obstacles: this is just like reversing from the consciousness believing the mirage to be

चैनः चैन चैनः चिनः चैनः 

water and thus having the certainty that it is an illusory vision. When the prajña of Knowledge arises in oneself, this is just like the recognition of having mistaken a jewel for a stone and becoming aware of its precious value. When we are governed with the prajña that understands what is considered 'self' to be without any self, existence falls into pieces, just like ice to which heat is applied. If we know that the nature of our mind is emptiness but do not recognize that all dimensions and beings of the three worlds are the natural condition of primordial purity, it means that we have only reached the absence of a self in the individual and thus, know that this does not become the path of complete liberation!

Although we know that the entire universe of dimensions and beings is empty in its own condition, if we reduce the essence to mere emptiness without recognizing the Primordial Base which is the state pure from the beginning, emptiness becomes a neutral state, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. Although we know that the Primordial Base is the emptiness pure from the beginning, if we have the understanding that emptiness has neither defects nor qualities and that it is

ୖୢ୶*ଽ*ୖୠ୕ୣଽୖୢ୕ୣ୕ୣୣୣଽ୕୵୕୳ୢୠ୕୕ୣ୕ୣ୰୲୵ୖୄଌ୕ୣୡ୕୵ୡ୕ୣୡ୕୵ୄ୕ୢଽ୕୕ୣ୕୕୷୵୕୵ୡୄୡୖ ¥ૹ.ત૪.ઌૣૢૻઌ.ઌઌૢ.ઌૹ.૨ૼ.ૹૢ.ઌઌ૽૽ૼૺૼ૪.ટૢ૾ૺ૾૾૾ ૬.ઌ૾ૺ૪.૪ૹ**.** . ત્રાલે. ત્રાં. ત્રું તે. ત્યારા કર્યા કર્યા ત્રાં ત્રાં ત્યારા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યા કર્યો કર્યા કરમા કરમા કરમા કર્યા કરમા કર્યા કર્યા કરા કરા કરા કર્યા કરા કરા કરમા કરમા કર્યા કરમ વેઅઃર્ફ્રેદઃ ઈઅઃલિમાં આપ્યેત્રાતાક દે. વલિતઃ નું ખેં મૃલિ ફેંદ य'के़द'गुद'तदे'ऄॗद'ददः धेु'अते'ऄॗद'प'ददः कें' ળશ.મુૈ.ત્રો ક્ષાસેવકા.ધેજાકા.કી.ત્રદ.વૈંદ.ત્રદ. જફા.કી.<u>ભૂ</u>ટે. નઌૢ:ઙૢૣૼૺૣઌઙૢૼૺ૾૾ઌઙૣૼ૾ૺઌૣૼૹૺ.ઌ૾ૢૢૺ૾ૹ૾ૣ૾ૢૻૢ૾૾ઌ૽ૹ૾ઌઌૣ૽ૼ૱ઌઌૢ૱ૹ૽ૣ૾ઌ ୟିକ୍ଷୟ ଅକ୍ଷୟ ହର୍ମ ଅଟି ଅନ୍ତମ୍ୟ ଅନ୍ତମ ક્રૈંદ.ત્યેળ. ધ્રેમના ૧૨૮. ધ્રેમ. જોવાઇ. ળાં કા. ખૂર્યા ક્રી. વર્ગ્ડ. ટું. षेषा.भोषण. यट. मैं ८. तय. श्रुष्मश्चः धिष्य. पर्वयः प्राप्तः ष्याःभाषायः वालषः लेषाः नुः स्वः द्वै ८ द्वी ८ द्याः देषाः द्वी द શ્રેન્'ન્સ'કુદ'હદુના'ભાદદ'નું કે એન્'યત્ર'તનું ર'વ'ન્દ\$ विच.चर्णायेत्राःभोषषुः वि्यः लीबाः भर्षयः निंवः नाः पात्राः माल्य-लिमा-पर्झिय-र्-अकैय-यः र्झिय-येर्-८६६ मार्-

necessary to obtain the qualities and activities from somewhere else, it means that the duality between emptiness and the universe of dimensions and beings has been created, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. In fact, just as space is the base and the essence of the five elements and of the various objects of sensory enjoyment, and thus is not a mere vacuum with neither defects nor qualities, in the same way the emptiness of the Primordial Base is the base and the essence of all the visions and mental states of samsara, such as the appearance of sensory enjoyments of the universe of dimensions and beings that exist naturally and inherently in the vision of this life, of the next life and in the dream state. Therefore one should not think that emptiness is a vacuum with neither defects nor qualities. If we separate all the objects of vision from space and believe space to exist independently, we go very far away from the principle of the primordial purity of samsara and nirvana. If we understand space to be something else, the inseparability or union of Ying and Rigpa would become meaningless. If, apart from the realization of the total dimension of the all-pervading space, there ex-

isted something else on which to meditate, 'beyond meditation', 'without a reference point', 'without grasping' would all become mere designations. To summarize, if we do not understand that the whole of samsara and nirvana is the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of our vision, even if we declare that we have discovered our Rigpa, know that it does not correspond to the real meaning, because Knowledge means understanding and having the certainty that samsara and nirvana, in the absolute, are the nature of primordial purity. And since the view is also nothing other than this, be sure to ascertain this profound point!

Although the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base abides in one's state without having ever been united or separated from it, when it becomes a neutral state it is just like when fog gathers in the sky. The Rigpa which is the realization of the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when the day breaks and the sun rises. Not recognizing the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when, although there is perfect abundance of power and riches (in the kingdom) of a great king, there is no lord to rule over it. Discover-

ત્રદ.ખૂદ ૪. શૂૈર, ગ્રીજા. રેવેળ. હુદ. ત્યુંદ જા. તે છુ. જી. હુવા. મૈળ. ৶৴৻৴<u>ঢ়</u>৾৾৻৴ঀ৾৻৸৻ৡ৾৾৾৴৻৸৻৸ৼ৶৻য়ৣ৾৾৾৾৴৻৸৻৸৾৻ঀ৾৾৻ৼ৾৽ *ન*ાલે જુંદ મેં નુદ તુવા ગુઃ એઅએ ખેંત 5ત બે દ્વાં અ છેતે મેં <u>ૢ૽ૺઌ૾ૢૺઽૻ૱૾ૢ૱</u>ઌ૽ૣૻ૱ઌૣ૽૱ઌ૽ૢ૱ઌ૽ૣૢ૿૱૱૱ૢ૽ૺ૱ઌૣ૽ૼ૱ ત. ૧૧ કાય. જુને. તાંતુ. ર્ક્વા. વર્કાળ. એ ૧૪ કો. શું દ. વ. ટું. યું . રંતુ ર <u>र्मा.ला.चलय.रेनट.रे.ची.र.धुः प्रमुख्य.धूश्च</u> ત્રાસુતા.ળ.સૂતાંજા.તાષ્ટુ.કેંતા.વર્કાળ.મુંજા.તીથે.ઝુદ.રેંદ.ર્વે.જાથેત્ર. શ્રુંદ.ત્.વૈદ.જૈવ.મું.શ્રુજ્ય.ત્રદ.દ્.પર્સૂટ. ସ.ଖି.ସିଫ୍ରଃ <u> ટું. જુવા. તા.ળીંદ. જા. તર્જી થે.ગું. તાંધુ. (૪૪૧. જુજા. છુ જ. ઉત્તવોજા. તા.</u> <u>ૢ૽ૺૡ૽ૺૢ૿ૺ૱ઌઽૡ૽ઌ૽ૢૼ</u>૱ૹ૱ૢૺ૱ૢૺ૱૱ૡ૽૽ૺઌૢ૱ য়৴ৼ৾৴৴ঢ়৻ঀড়য়৻য়ৢ৻ঀঢ়৾৾৾৻য়ৣঢ়৻৻৻৻ঢ়ঢ়য়৻য়ৣ৾ঢ়৻ঀ৻ড়ৢ৻ঀৢ৻৻৽ એ'મૃંલિ', તુંદ' અ' વર્ષ્ટ્ર ક, તું ખેંદ્ર' ધ' દે' કે' દ્વે સ' ક ' કે' લેવા ક્ર <u> ટ્વા.તૂજાજાય ઋતાલુથ.ભૂટ.નછુ.જાળ. ખૂતા.વે.ઉટ્ટીટી.</u>ફી. श्चेषः विर्-र्'तत्तवाद्याः तालेषाः लूर् विरादः श्रेन्यः स्टः માં, ૧૫૫. ઌૂતા. મેં. તજૂ. તુંર. ગું. શૈય. મિટ. . ટે. તત્ત્વા ત્રા. તા. ટે. ત્યૂર. ત્ર-૧૧. તું જા. તું જા ત્રું ક્રિના વર્કાળ. મુક્ત ભાષ સ્ત્રા ત્રું ના સ્ત્રા ત્રું ના ત્રું ના સ્ત્રા ત્રું ના સ્ત્રા ત્રું ના સ્ત્રા

ing the Rigpa of realization in one's state is just like a poor man who has no power nor riches being enthroned and enjoying the kingdom. When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, which is totally perfected with qualities from the beginning, is not recognized and becomes covered by (the duality of) subject and object, we experience the suffering of infinite samsara, and this is just like a wealthy householder fallen under the control of powerful enemies, afflicted for a long time by the sufferings of hunger and thirst, of being beaten up and so forth. When the Essence-Bodhichitta is discovered as one's state and the Rigpa which is far beyond the neutral state of the Base (arises), it is just like when the rich householder is released from the prison of his enemies and again enjoys happiness in his own place. When the Primordial Base is in the neutral state is just like a person afflicted by a serious illness, under whose bed there is an extraordinary medicine but, since he does not know that under his bed there is this extraordinary medicine, for a long period of time he has been afflicted by the sufferings of the severe illness. When at a certain moment he discovers that

च्रीत्रः भुत्रः भूतः स्वरः त्रः त्रः व्याः स्वरः स्वर

ष्णमिले क्षेट र्यं पुट क्य में क्षेत्र म् क्षेत्र में क्षेत्र में

he has the extraordinary medicine under his own bed, and has the certainty that this extraordinary medicine is the best remedy to eliminate his illness, he takes it and gets rid of the illness. Therefore, by gaining precise understanding of the natural condition and way of being of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo, the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and discovering in oneself the Rigpa of realization and maintaining one's natural state, the strong chronic disease of samsara will dissolve without a trace and the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms will be spontaneously perfected. Know this properly as it is!

When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, the Supreme Source (Kunjed Gyalpo), is truly realized, it is the Buddha of the self-originated Rigpa. In fact, the essence which is total primordial emptiness, the total Dharmadhatu in which samsara and nirvana are fully perfected, is the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu. The purity, clarity and limpidity of anything that can variously arise as an unceasing manifestation of objects is the Mirror-like Wisdom. The equal pervasiveness of the whole of samsara and nirvana without an object is the Wis-

कृतः भिन्नः र्वे सः र्वे म्याः भिर्याः भिर्यः भिर्याः भिर्यः भिर्यः

मृतः प्रतः ताः त्र्रुमः पर्दे नितः प्रतः मृतः प्रतः प्रतः मृतः प्रतः प्रतः मृतः प्रतः प्

dom of Equality. The unceasing manifestation of the clarity aspect of the wisdoms and qualities is the Discriminating Wisdom. The spontaneous realization of all activities through the simultaneous perfection of purity and liberation is the Action-accomplishing Wisdom. Therefore know that the natural Dang of the Rigpa abiding in the Base of Dharmakaya, which is absorbed in its inner clarity without showing (any characteristic), is the total wisdom in which the five wisdoms are perfected all at once!

Ignorance of this state becomes simply the cause of illusion, that is, not recognizing the state of the all-pervading Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the Base becomes simply the cause. When this becomes a little more stable, we believe in the independent existence of a vacuum-like space which is the actual All-Ground.... The states of fainting, meditative absorption, sleep and the moment of dying when one's vision changes are the actual All-Ground. In these occasions, in fact, there is no attachment to mental experience; the Base is wrapped up in its vacuum. The consciousness that arises limpid and clear from this condition, when vision starts to develop, is the All-Ground Consciousness. In this re-

इस.तर.पुरानपूः ट्रेटट.रट.चार्चात.व.पार्नालीया र्-अ.म्वेत.१८८.ले.ज.ज.ज.बेचश.त.२८६ १४.ल८.७४४. र्.दैट.च.र्नुर.यः भ्रे.णूट.र्टेट्य.मेर्नण.मुं.ट्र्मश શ્ર.તાલેના સ.તાજે ૧.તું. તું. તું. તું. સૂતા જા. ૧૪ ૧.ટી. વેંદ. તાલે ૧૬ ર્ત્યાયા તુવા કુંદ. તાંચળ. ટેં. કુંદ. વાર્ક્ષ. ધૂતાયાના য়ড়ৢ৴৻৴৾৾৻৵ৼ৻য়ড়ৣ৽৽৽ঢ়ড়ৢয়৻য়ৼ৸৻ড়৾য়৻য়ৼ৸৻ঢ়৾৻ <u> ક્રુંદ .૧૧માં મુંત્ર માળદજા કું. ૧૬૫ .૧૧ વર્ષે ૧૫૧ વર્ષે ૧૫ વર્યુ ૧૫ વર્ષે ૧૫ વરષ્ ૧૫ વર્ષે ૧૫ વર્ય</u> त. रू.ज. २. ब्रैट. ये ४। ब्रैट. लीज. ये भा भो मठ. तुभा ब्रूेट. मीं य. त. ५८६ रे.पस्य.तम्बर.पे.अर्य.रे.वीश्रातश्चर.प. અઢે 5. તાંદુ. તાંહુ. જૂર. કું કા. વે. તાંદ જા મંચા તાંહું જે. नपूरं टु.जाटट.क्रॅट.चपु.लीज.जॅ.जाट४.टुः टु.ट्या. જુ.તમ.યુદ્દ કા. હોય. કુદ. પ્ટા<u>ર્મ</u>િળ. તાંદુક તાં હું કા. પાંદુય. ૹ.ઌૄૢૢૢઌૺ.ઌૹ.ૡ૮.ઌ૽૿ૼ૮.ૹ૽ૺૺૺૺૺૺૡૺૹ૿ૢ૽ૺૺૺૺૹ.ઌ૿ૢ૽ૢૺ૾ઌૢ.ઌૢૺૹ.ઌ૽ૢઌૢૺૢૡ૮. ૹ म्तर्भारम्भेपश्राम्भेः स्थार्मुट्राप्रामेशास्त्रीयश यते मद्दर्भः गुरु मिले अर्द्धर १९८१ स्ट के प्रेट प्रेट  gard, apart from one's clarity, there is no object existing (outside) or in which to enter, but there is the possibility of any kind of manifestation. For example, just like on the clear and limpid surface of a mirror various and different kinds of reflections can potentially appear, in the empty and clear All-ground Consciousness various visions can potentially develop. When from this condition the consciousness that simply appears as a self, which is called 'I', arises and believes in a self existing on one side, the Base manifests on the other side and the vacuumlike space as the realm of appearance comes into existence. When it becomes stable and fully formed, the so-called 'mind (yid) of the Base which develops vision' arises and its clarity aspect is caused to manifest (outside). For it the five objects of vision arise, and when one grasps at them, attachment and illusion are produced. Because of dualistic ignorance, the natural Dang of the Base, the innate and selforiginated wisdom, is covered. In fact, when the Dang of the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu is covered, it becomes the actual All-Ground. When the Dang of the Mirror-like Wisdom is covered, it becomes the All-Ground Consciousness. When the Dang of the

અ૱૱૱૾ૢઽૻઌૢૺ૾ઌૢૺૺૺૹૺ૾ઌ૽૾ૢૢ૿ઌ૱૾ઌઌૢ૿૽ઌૢૻઌૡ૽૽ઌ૽૽૱ૹ૾ૢ૱૾ૺૹ૽ૣઽૹૺ*૾*ઌઌૢૺ૾ ઌ૽ઽ੶ઽ૮૾૾ૹૼ૱૾ૢૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼ૱ઌ૽ઌૺ૱ઌ૽૽ૢ૿ૣ૽ઌ૱ઌઽ૽ઌ૽ૻઽૡ૱ઌ૽૽ઽ ग्रु.पुर्श.स.२८ः वि.मूप.ले.पुर्श.पङ्गैपश्र.सठ.म८८शः ...... २ग्रैट्या इसाया खारा मान्या विद्या स्थाप गुर् कुष.पूर-¥ष.त.ज.८८६ *पर्वीट.सॅथ.*४ष.त.ज.*२.*८<u>सू</u>ब्र. रट.क्ष्ण.चन्नैचन्य.नपु.क.चन्न.कुंच.शूटन्य.नपु.कूंच.ना.वका ઌઌ૾૽ૹૹ૱ૹઌૢઽૺઌૺઽઽ૾૽૽૾૽૾ૢૼઌ૽ૼૹૹઌઌ૽૽ૢ૽ૺઌ૱ ય. પ્રીય. ત્રાહિણ તિમાના ત્રાંતિ છે. તારા ત્યાં વેટી તારા ત્યાં વેટી તારા ત્યાં વેટી તારા તારા તારા તારા તારા ત *पाउँ-* 'ठेट' पर्ने क' भः र्षे प' भर्ष' मा बुग्रे का पिक्ष का निर्देश । ૹૄ૿ૢ૽<sup>ૢ</sup>ઌ૱૱ૹૄ૽૽ઌૢ૱ઌ૽ૹૣઌ૱ઌઌૢ૽ૼઌૹૢઌ૽૽ૡ૱૱ૡ૽ ଞ୍ଚଟ.ଯୁ.ଞ୍ଚ୍ଚଟ.ସ.ବ୍ୟନ୍ତଟ.ମନ୍ଧ.ଧିଡା.ସ.ଧ୧ ଓଠୁଁ ମ कवार्वा गुरु। प्रेन् वार्वे प्रमुन, वार्वे स्वार्वे स्वार વ'ફ્રઅર્ચા'શું'અઢે૬'ય'૬ે'૬૧૧'ફે'૬યે૨'ફ,મું'ભશ-મુૈ'કૂદ' વ'અ&ે\'ત'હ્યું'વું સ'વેચ'યસ'મું અ'વે¶ঃ

Wisdom of Equality is covered, it becomes the Emotionally Defiled Mind. When the Dang of the Discriminating Wisdom is covered, it becomes the Mental Consciousness. When the Dang of the Actionaccomplishing Wisdom is covered... From the five Yings, the Dang becomes the five lights of the five great elements and the five minor elements. When the colors of the five lights manifest as external Dang and one's Tsal energy is covered, the five thoughts of emotions develop and, when the five essences are covered, the five aggregates develop. To summarize, being conditioned by the grasping at the All-Ground element, the Formless Realm develops. Being conditioned by the grasping at the state of the All-Ground Consciousness and attaining stability in it, the Form Realm develops. By attaining stability in the Mind (yid) element, the Realm of the Devas of Desire develops. When vision develops in the gate of hatred, the Hell vision manifests; through attachment, the Preta vision; through ignorance, the Animal vision; through jealousy, the Asura vision; through pride, the Human vision. Know all this to happen in the same way that the vision of a dream develops!

ૹૢૼ૱.<sub>૽</sub>ૹૹ૱૱૮.કુેષ.*ઙુ*૮.ઌૻૢૺઌ.ઌઌ૾ૺૺ૮.ૡૣૹ.ઌૹ.*ૠ*૮. દ્ર્યા-શ્રુ-मુવ-ય-ရ્રે-વિરુવા-ગુદ-એન્-નેઃ ન્યે-ય-ત્ર-નું-એ-ઌૢૼ૮.૨ૺ૮૪.૫૪૫.૨૮૬ ૹ૾ૄૺૺૼૺૺૹ.ૡ.રૂઌ.ત્રુંઌૢ.વ૾ૺટી.યોલીયોજા. क्रूंबोबा.त.जब्हः हे्षे.एत्रुंज.टु.षा.घेबो.त.बोर्डेबे. भुट.पर्धुष.रं.झॅट.त.केरः बह्न.र्युट्याविय.पर्ण. યુષા, જાતા, તુંત્ર, તુંતા, તું, તુંતા, તું, જોતા, જોતા, તું, જોતા . તીળ. જુટ. ૩૮ . શ્વળ. શું. રૂળ. ૧. ળ. ૮ . હુ જ્ઞ. ૧૮ ના. ર્ટે. ૫૬ થે. तपु.सुन्न.ताःमैथ.कवान्नाःसुटः ह.जेर.थ्याःभीवपु.ट्र. इत. तर्वा प्रयामाय माविष . र्ने . र्माची सामा हो न्ह ची मावि मिय. यईज. थंभा भाषपु. व्रिं र. लेंबी. जंग. थू. परं र. थंपरः मिविते'क'त्रर्थ'यन्म'रेश'विदेत'य'र्द्ध्र'यवम्'रेदः मिवे' र्मुट्यास. रूपा.र्ने. पर्वेट. ये बा. येथा योवए. तुथा क्षेट. र्ने. ब्रैट. य.र्टरः ध्रमःभोषण.र्येटङा.योद्याण.ग्री.क.णद्य.थ्रमःभोषण. અ.વ.જ્ઞે૮.વ.૨૮ કે.વહ્નુથ.૨.૧૪૫૫૫૪.૭.૨૮ જે. ८८ः प्रैट.२८ः मञ्जमशःश्रमशःलीण.ज.२.श्रट.य.

All phenomena arise solely because of interdependence and not even one of them has an independent existence. For example, when a clear and limpid mirror as the primary cause and the shape (of someone or something) in front of it as secondary cause meet, as soon as this interdependence occurs a reflection, although having no existence, appears. In the same way, (in) the space that has no base nor root arises continually the consciousness called 'I' which conceives as a self the objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation), which penetrates all without material obstacles, of the total dimension of all-pervading space of the Ying of the Base. Thus, just as the essence of space is not something beyond space itself, but when a rainbow appears one conceives of space being something else, in the same way, even though not being beyond the total dimension of all-pervading space of the Primordial Base, as an aspect of the Base one conceives the grasping subject as the 'I' and, the Ying of the Base being conceived as something outside, it appears as a blank empty space, while from the purity aspect of space, space itself appears as earth and in the same way as fire, water, air and as the five objects such as form and so forth,

मेशः नियः मंशे। प्राचित्रः माञ्चम्यायः मञ्जाः स्वायः प्राचेतः स्वायः प्राचेतः स्वायः प्राचेतः स्वायः स्वयः स्वयः

just like various reflections manifest from a limpid mirror. In the same way that all reflections are of one flavor in the nature of the mirror and none of them is something different from it, all material objects that manifest in our vision are of one flavor in the nature of space and none of them is different from it. The certainty that all samsara and nirvana are the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the space of Dharmata is the prajña of the utterly pure space, thus thoroughly understand that its realization is the wisdom of Rigpa!

All beings of the three worlds, because they ignore this profound natural condition of their own utterly pure space, have not realized the state of the Essence-Bodhichitta: this is called 'ignorance'. When all phenomena of the universe and its beings, of samsara and nirvana, are ascertained by means of the discriminating prajña and thus we gain the certainty that they are the primordially pure and objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation) of space which penetrates all without material obstacles, the realization of the profound natural condition of the utterly pure space is called 'the Rigpa of the Base which is the total liberation from limitations'. As for the way

**ૡ૾ૼ**ઌૻ.ઌ૮.ૹૢૹૹ.૱ૡ૽૾ૢ૿ૺ.ૹૢૹૹ.૱૾ૢ૾ૺૺ૾ૺ.૪૮.ઌૡૢૢૹ.૾ૢ૽ૢ૾ૺૹૺ.ઌૢૼ૾૾ૺ लु.म्बर्धःग्री.पुर्धाःतःम्.षाःप्यामद्याःतः र्वेट इ.चेंच्या. क्रुंचेंच्य.त.रेट. येज.चः इंट.च.कुर.लट. तकर.र्..यु...य:दे.माठै:यर:मार्ट्यायर:क्रेट्रक्ट्रेट्र শ্ৰুব-বৃ-ব্ৰু-বেৰা-ব্ৰি-মেক্ৰ-বেন্ন-মূ্ব-দ্ৰ্-বি-त्रे<sup>-</sup>र.बैबा.पै.पवा.क्वाका.पुः प्रिंग.खेथ.क्वेथ.क्रा.पक्ट. તાપર્વૈદ.હુદ છુષ.ર્યંત્રાગ્રી.તીળાકૌદ.ક્ષ્યું-તર્વેટ.પર્ટ્ટ. ष्याः योष्ट्रः यद्वेषः रुः विषाः बद्धाः देद्रः दरः रुः तयुस्यः ૮૬૫.મું.તુંચ.૧.૫૮ચ.૧ચ.૧૨૫.ર્. ક્રૅ૮.૧.૫ચ.ફ્રૅર. *ୣ*୰ୡୄଽ୵୵ୣୖଽ୵୕୷ୡ୵ଌ୳୶୵ୡ୵୷ୄଵୖ୵ୢଌୖ୵୶୵ୡୄ୵୷ଌୄୖ୵ୄୖଽ यर्-ेश्च्मायर'अ'म्शुअ'र्छ'यर'योद'्वेदः रे'र्मा'य' यदेव.तय.७व.वशाप्तींया.तप्ः ह.जेय.भ्रा.णभाग्नी. য়ৢৼ৾৽য়ৢ৾৾৾ঀ৾৽৻ঢ়ৼৄ৾ঀ৾৽৻য়৾য়৽য়য়৽৻৽ঽঀ৾৽য়ঀ৽য়য়য়৽ <u> ૧૮. મુખના મુૈ.૮૮.રી.તાળ.વ.૧૧૫.ળન્ન.ર્તેળ.રી.ળૈનાનાની૮.</u> ଵୖ୕<del>୩</del>'ฃ८'ऄҀ'୳'ผৢ৴ঃ ୢୖୣଌ୕ୣୣୣୄ୵'୳ୡୢୢ୕ୣୄ୵'ଊ୕ୣ୕ୣ୕ୣଽୄୢୄ୴ୡୢ୵'

of realizing it, the Mind-Essence of sentient beings is naturally luminous clarity, primordial consciousness without interruption, limpid and clear without sullying factors, potentially open to the arising of any manifestation: when the appearance of its natural Dang is believed to be something other (than oneself), the traces (for believing it to be) a permanent, stable, unchanging and truly existent (phenomenon) with marks of concreteness, are formed, and thus illusory attachment arises unceasingly. When one falls asleep, all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings (experienced) in the daytime vision dissolve in the nature of blank empty space of the All-Ground and in its condition they remain absorbed. When the dream vision appears, the egodinging consciousness arises and thus from what appears as a self all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings increase in the Ying of the Base and, by continually experiencing happiness, suffering and neutral sensations, and believing in their reality and being attached, one is (caught in) illusion. Just as all objects of enjoyment of the inanimate and animate world appearing in a dream vanish in the nature of the mind as soon as one wakes

त्रान्त्राणीः स्ट. प्रविषः न्यान्त्राणाः स्ट. प्रविषः प्रविषः भीताः स्ट. प्रविषः न्यान्यः प्रविषः प्र

up and no trace whatsoever of them is left behind, in the same way, all that appears as objects of enjoyments of the world and its beings vanishes in the expanse of one's mind and, apart from that, there is nothing which has an independent existence. Therefore, understanding that all visions are a non-existent clear appearance since they do not exist yet appear as an illusory vision, and discovering this directly in one's condition, one realizes the state of the Ying of the Base which is limpid, clear and without sullying factors, in which everything is not apart from the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and thus one obtains confidence in one's own state: know this to be the nature of the wisdom that knows the essence of the Rigpa of the Primordial Base, which is the total liberation from limitations, just as it is! Just as when the sun shines in the sky all darkness is annihilated, as soon as the condition of the Ying of the Base is ascertained all the dark dimensions of ignorance tied to the concept of an ego are annihilated and the natural condition of Dharmata is made manifest. Just as all coarse material things are reduced to ashes when the great fire at the end of

यभन्न. १८. विष्टः विष्टः विष्टः । विष्टः । विष्टः । विष्टः । **૱ઽ.ૹઌ.ઌઌૢ**.ૡૼઌ.ૹૣૹ.ૡ૮.ૹૢ૮.તૠ.ૡૺዾ૮.ઌ.ઌ૽૽ૠ૾ ત્રાહ્યું. ત્રું માર્જ કે ત્રામાણ ક્રિયા માર્જી ત ત્રઅન્ય.૧૨૮.૩ુળ.મુૈન્ય.તાર્ષુ ૧.૧૮૮ક ૧.૮ન્ય.તાટુ.કૃતા. ૄ૽ૺ.ૹૹૣૣ.ૹૢૡ<sub>ૺ</sub>ઌૣૠ.ૹઌ*ૺૺૺૺૺૺૹ*.ઌઌૢ.ૡ૾ૺ.ౘૺૺૡૺ.ઌૡઌઌ૮ૹૢૺૺૺૺૺ ત.કેમ્ક ળજા.૨૮.౮યૅંઝ.વૈડ્ડ.શૂઝ.યજાગ.૧૮.તી.તીધુ. બ્રાદ્ય.પ્વર્થેત્ર.મું.ત્રુતાતપુ.પ્રાંદ.ર્ટ.૧૧૫૨ જાત.ત્યાર.ભાર.જાર. ર્ટ્ક દે.ક્ષેત્ર.થેંગ જોતાવુ.ધ્રિંત્ય.ક્ષે.ક્ષેત્ર. ક્ષેત્ર. વર્થેટ. ষপর, १८. केंग. त. जैरः ल. बोध. शर् थ. ए बीं र. मी. इब. श्रु स्वारम्भः ष्यामिष् अर्दे त्र त्यू र मुः देषा य देः प्रे मेशः <u>ଽ</u>୵୷୕ୣ୶୵ଽ୶୕ୢ୶୕ୣ୶୶୷୶୷୷ଽ୵୵ୣ୷ଽ୷ୣୠଌ୵ୢୖ୶୷୕ୢ୷ୡ୵୴ୣ୶ हूँ वार्या चुटः क्र्यः श्रुः प्ये वार्यः क्रेवः यं राज्यः वार्यः वीर्यः শ্বীশাঃ

the kalpa spreads and of all the tiny grass stubble not even a dust of ash remains, when the Ying of the Base is realized all the noticeable negativities and obstacles are eclipsed and all the unnoticeable negativities and obstacles are reduced to nothing. Just as there is no small river which does not flow into the great ocean, there is not even one of all phenomena of the path and the fruit which is not included in the expanse of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Just as all the inanimate and animate universe, all the world and its beings, are perfected in realm of space, all phenomena of samsara and nirvana are totally perfected in the realm of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Therefore, know the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base to be complete from the beginning with all phenomena of the path and the fruit such as wisdoms and qualities, and to be the total primordially dwelling Dharmakaya!

If all this illusory vision of the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings does not disappear and does not self-liberate by merely understanding that all phenomena of the inanimate and animate

पर्वायान्त्रः क्षेत्रायत्यः इत्यायरः क्षेत्रायार्यवा અઅઃ પૌષ. દૂરા. ળૈજા દયા. ત્રી. ટની. રજા. જા. જુ. ટુંળા. ત્રાંતર્ય  $\Delta x \cdot \hat{\Omega} = \hat{A} \cdot \hat{\Omega} = \hat{A} \cdot \hat{\Omega} \cdot \hat{\Omega} = \hat{A} \cdot \hat{\Omega} \cdot \hat{\Omega} = \hat{A} \cdot \hat{\Omega} = \hat$ ঀঌ৽য়৾য়৾ড়৸৽৸ৡঌ৽ৼৄ৾ঀ৽ঀ৾ঌ৽য়ঌ৽৸ঽ৽৴ঀৢ৾৾ঀ৽ঽঢ়৽ <u>८६ॅ ४.६ॅ ज.मी४.म२४.ज.५८.५८.५८.५८.५५</u>. ઌૣૡૼ૱ઌઽૣૹઌૢ૽૽ૡૹ૾૽૱ઌઌ૽૱ઌૡ૽૽૱ र् हॅग्रायाया के पर्याकेर हेंग्राया प्रते क्राय्य के कार्य र ય ર્વેંગ એન ત્રાયમાં અત્રાસ્ત્રા અત્રાસ્ત્રા અને કેન્સ જેના સ્ત્રાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમામાં સ્ત્રાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાયમાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાયમાયમાયમાયમાં સ્ત્રાયમાયમાયમાયમાયમાયમાયમા MC.૮ન.૧૪.નથજા.ળૈનજા.૩૦.જૂ.વજજા.વદ્દ્-.ૹૢ૿ૼૹ. য়য়**৸**৾য়৸য়৾৽ঽ৾৾৴৻৸য়৾৻ড়৾৾৻ৼয়৾৻য়৻ঽ৾য়৾৻য়৻৸৻ঢ়ঢ়৾৾৽ৡ৾৾৻য়৻য়৻ ८र्-नेश्ययः मुश्यः विवाः

universe, of samsara and nirvana, are the condition of primordially pure emptiness, how could liberation ever occur even if we were to spend our whole lives meditating on a deity, cultivating samadhi or applying conceptual reasoning as a virtue of the mind, or practicing virtues of the body and the voice at a relative level? It would never happen. Therefore, know that whatever analysis is applied by means of conceptual mind and dualistic thoughts and whatever conclusion is reached by means of grasping and effort, they are merely intelligence (prajña) conditioned by the limitation of dualism, while the authentic Knowledge of the condition of primordial purity of samsara and nirvana is the total prajña which understands the absence of a self!

In fact, even though sentient beings have tried to analyze and reach conclusions through their own intellectual capacities, they have never found the right path since beginningless kalpas...know that the profound authentic condition which totally transcends all thoughts, explanations and conceptual limitations must be thoroughly understood by relying on the teachings of a sacred master!

म्वीः स्वाः स

Whatever virtues are accumulated with the three gates, they do not exist in any place whatsoever. They are nothing more than a vision of accumulating virtues, nor should you think that they can bring any benefit to the mind, since both the bringer of benefit and its object do not exist. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that virtues are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Also regarding the accumulation of negativities, there is no direction nor place where they gather or dwell. They are nothing more than a vision of accumulating negativities, nor should you think that they bring any harm to the mind, since in the moment that they appear they dissolve into emptiness and, apart from that, no harm done exists anywhere. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that negativities are empty (pure) from the beginning!...

At this point something woke me up, and already some time had passed since dawn. During breakfast, I clearly remembered what I had dreamed and immediately I went back to my room to write down some notes. Thus, apart from some sentences about which I had doubts and others, which I



couldn't remember properly, I was able to remember almost everything and write it down. Then, when I arrived back in Italy, I compared what I had written with my previous notes and I found that some parts which had been incomplete were now supplemented, while other parts about which I had doubts were now resolved. Nevertheless, since the teaching had not yet reached its conclusion, for some time I remained sorry, while repeatedly expressing the wish that I might meet this extraordinary teaching again. Alas!



## 00‰∞**\$**00‰00

**૬**૨.૧૪ કે ૧.૪૨ કે ૧.૪૧ ક <sup>દ</sup>રમાઁ 'દ્રેતા' હાથ કું માઁ તેના હાથ કું તા હાથ કું તા હાથ કું માઁ કે <u>નું.ઌૣૼ.૦ નેઢુજા.મુંજા ક્રા.રેંદજા.છી</u> મેં.જા.ત્યાં.નોહ્ય.નાજીજા. षट.र्.पश्चित्रा.सूट.। ट्र.क्ष्मश्चायमा.था.भधु.क्षा <u>७.५.५८४.४.६५४४४। मी.२.२५५५</u>१४८५<u>८</u> નઌૢ.ઌૣૻઽ.૮ૢ૾ૠઌૣૹ૱૱ઌૡ૽૽૱૱ૺઌૣઽ૾ૹૢ.ઌ૱ઌ૱ क्यामदार्यसाम्त्र्यातात्रदामान्तरमा क्रामीख्यास्तर ૡઽૢ૾ૼૼૼૼૺ૽ઌૻૹ૾૾૱ૹૢૻઽઌ૽ૢ૾ૺઽઌ૿૽ૢઌઽૢૼઌ<u>૽</u>૽૾ઌ૱ઌ૾ૺઌ૽૽ૺઽ૽ૺૢૡૡ૾ૢૺ૱ <u> हे.चेडेब.त्र्या ची.ये.५४.तू.कुष.घट.ब.कुष.तू.एटू.</u> મિટ.મી. જૂ જા. જૂ તો જા.ળ. મી. જે તો. તોર્બે ૮ . તું. તો પોષ્ટ ૮ . મુંજી જોષ્ય. તજા



In the Metal-Snake year [on the thirtieth of July, 2001], while I was in the assembly hall of Merigar together with my students, I gave the worldwide transmission on the anniversary of Guru Rinpoche. That night, in the early morning, I had the following dream.

All of us assembled there were chanting the mantra of Guru Rinpoche, when suddenly three young Chinese, lead by Enrico Dell'Angelo and Andrea Dell'Angelo, arrived in the hall carrying a very big thangka rolled up. After finishing the Guruyoga and before starting the visualization of Guru Tragpo, we took a break and I gave them my attention, so the three Chinese handed me the thangka together with a letter, which were both from the Chinese Embassy of Rome. I opened the letter and written there was the following:

"This big thangka of Guru Rinpoche is a gift for your Dharma center from the Chinese Embassy.

Please accept it!"

्रेश्चःमिर्ध्यःषी र्ष्यःपत्तिरःस्त्र्रःतर्येय रःस्टःश्वरः <u> ३८.ल.भक्ष.ट्री ट्रे.एसॅल.ट्रे.घट.ब्र</u>ा.कुथ.त्र्रे.ट्रे.७७. ળુનાના ત્રાના ત્રાના કાર માટું દૂના અદ્યર વિદુ: નાનું નાનું દ્રેત્ર.વોશ્વત્ર.લેથ.જોશ.તેજી.વીજી.પ્રીંદ.જીય.પ્ર્ટેન.વોશ્વળ. त्रीतर रज्यूष्, क्षेट क्षेत्रा मी. यदं यिट . ४ ल्रामा तर्र राजा पर् य'अर्षे'.पर्'मुं.कुंश्रार्टा.चरुशातशार्ये.येंट्र ५८। अक्रअन्यार्डेन् महेन्य्रेम्ब्यार्थेन् याविमानुः ००५ चःम्वीं.ए
पःम्वीं.ए
पःम्वीं.प
पःम्वाः
पःम्वः
पःम्वः भ्रामह्म्या म्.५.५४.त्र.कृष्यःश्रुषः सूरः पकृषः मरः विमः गुदः सहतार् से तर्म दः स्टर मैतः मृ प्यास्तर्वाः ने <sup>.</sup> ઋઽઃૹૄૻ૽૽૾ૢ૱ૹ૱ૡ૽૽ૡ૽૽ઌ૽૽ૢૼ૱૱૱ઌ૽૽ૼઽ૽ૹ૾ૺ૽ઌ૽ૡ૿૽ૢ૱ઌૢઽઌ૽૽ૼ૱ ય'ઌૢૺૻઽૢઌૢૻ૽૱ૹૻઌ૱૱ૹ૽૽૽૾ૢ૽૾૽ઌૣઌ૽૿ૄ૽૱ઌ૽ૣૻૢ૽ૢૻ૽૽ૹ૾૽ઌ૽૽૽ૢ૾૾૽ઌ૽૽૾ૢ૽૾ 명.)

I was a little surprised, and immediately opened the thangka and hung it up on a big ladder, and looked at it carefully: on the sky-blue background of the thangka there was the symbolic letter of The Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe similar to the (Tibetan) CA, as if written with molten gold, with a crescent moon ornament on top, followed by the entire text of The View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind in perfect Tibetan Uchen characters with two dots, one on top of the other, separating each syllable, and the terma sign at the end of the line. Apart from that, there was no image of Guru Rinpoche. I was very surprised and with a loud voice I slowly read the text from the beginning, as if I was giving the instructional reading transmission (tridlung) to them:

From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe, here is contained The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind.

## A A A

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa! भूर पिरे इता तर्चर खुक मुत्र हिमका या के के प्राप्त मिक्त खुक मुका मुत्र पारे पक्षक या नक्षक या नक्षक या कि का मिक्त कुक मुका मुत्र पारे पक्षक या नक्षक या नक्षक या कि का मिक्त कुक मुका मुत्र पारे पक्षक या नक्षक या नक्षक या कि का मिक्त कुक मुका मुत्र पारे पक्षक या नक्षक या नक्षक या कि का मिक्त कुक मुका मुत्र पारे पक्षक या नक्षक या निष्ठ या नक्षक या निष्कक या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्य या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ या निष्ठ

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But know for certain that only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowl-

શ્રું. જુંમાન જીં. તું અ. તાર. શ્રું અ. તા. શ્રું માને જ્યા. જું માને જ

क्षेट. त्. विट. क्व. ची. श्रुभ्य अश्च. वि. श्रुट. क्व. ची. श्रुभ्य विट. वि. श्रुभ्य विश्व विष्य विश्व व

edge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have a direct experience in one's own state.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of our state as the Primordial Base: know that the three thousand fold universes, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception originate from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are the Bodhichitta.

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no object and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdoms and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bo-

प्रवास्त्र पर्यक्ष भण्डः सर्वा मृत्य प्रवास्त्र प्रवास्त प्रवास्त्र प्रवास्त

dhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed. Know this!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta has no place of origination nor an entity (to be born), it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Know thus that (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present!

ૹ૾ૢઽૻ<sup>ૢ</sup>ઌૻ૽ઌૢઽૻ૱ઌ૽૿ૢૻ૽ૹૺ૱ૹૹ૽ૺ૾૱૱ઌ૽ૻઌ૽ૻઌ૽૽ૼ૱ઌ૽૽૾ यभन्ना वर्षे मुवि सम्बद्ध मिवि सेर र् सार्थर ७८: कर.तप्र.भर्यप.रट.येण.वप्रः प<u>र्</u>वस.पर्शः घ्रम्थ. १८८ मी. श्री. मोर्षर मीर भीर है । यह स्ट्रां मार्थर प्रमुख यरः<u>म</u>्यायःयःक्रे:बेनाःगुदःक्षेप्रश्चारुःयशः कृताःयदेः अन्नतः ७वा.मिट.भ.मिंय.तनः पूट.यप्ट.भव्षप.रट.वंण.यपूः ૹૄૼ૱. ૹ૾ૹ૱૱૱૾ૢ૾ૢૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ૽. ત્યું. વૈદ. જૈવ. ૾૾ૢ૾ૢૢૺ. ૹૢૹ૱. ૹ૾ૺ. ૹ૾ ૹૢ. ૠૹૢ. ૠ૾૾ૢ यर रॅ.मुडेम्'युक्षः मृ'त्र'यूते'अम्तः त्र्ता'युद्धः ઌૢ૽ૼ૱ઌઽૺૺ૱૾૽ૢ૿ૺ૾ૡૢૼૹૺ૽૾ૺૡૺૺૹ૾૽ઌઌ૽ૺ૱૾ૺૹૢૼ૾ૹૢૼ૱ૹ૽ૺ ૹૢ.ઌૣૻ૮.<sub>૽</sub>ત્રાત્પાડ.૮્ય.જી.વાં કૈત્રજા.વશ્વેશ.કૂ.પૂર્યજા. भाषट्रेबार्झार्स्नराष्ट्रीराविष्टः योश्चेमवायक्ष्वार्न्याय य.टे.र्र्गेथ.भु.र्जूट.र्रट.चु.ट्र.त्र.पाद्य.वाषय.वाट.रेप्टट.भार्मेय. यॱषेरः हेत्रॱतत्रेताःमुःर्क्तः घसत्राः उत् : सेत् : यः न्दः भ.मींय.तपु.र्र्थ.मींबाः र्व्चैश्वातपु.भघष.पर्वेट.रट.लूट्बा शु'र्युप'र्पार्दः अघ्रत'म्रा'र्लुम्'र्नुष्ट्र'सः दे'र्नु'र्सुम्र  $\vec{B}$  $\vec{C}$ .जै.  $\vec{C}$ .  $\vec{U}$   $\vec{$ 

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta is the base of the impure vision of samsara and of all the wisdoms and qualities of the pure Buddhas, it is not something that has no base: therefore it is beyond the limitation of nothingness. But even if it is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: therefore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta, it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is beyond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something different from the nature of the mirror itself, since all interdependent phenomena are non existent and not to be found (through analysis), (the Bodhichitta) is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any limitation means having a distorted, biased view: know that in this way one goes far केत्र यं त्यत्र देट : दुं स्वर : बैदः क्रियः यः प्यत्र : स्वर : य्या या विद्या या विद्या या विद्या या विद्या य या विद्या या विद्या या विद्या विद्या या विद्

*મા*.૮ના.નાર્ટ્રેટ.જાતુ.જાત્મુંથ.ત્.ાવિવ.તટના.જુ.તાંત્રુ.વછુ.વે. ર્યે'ગુંક'વ੩૮'વર્ને'નોબેનારા શ્રુંદ'ર્ય ઘુદ' &્વ'ગ્રું' શેઅરા ભર્દે' કૈઃ ૬૯ઁ૱.૧૧૪૧.૧૮૪૫માં તાત્રાને કૃષ્ટ્રેયા કૃષ્ટ र्टः मृष्टे स्थायाः उर् र्र प्रियः सुर्याः प्रायः वर ર્ક્કેંદ'ય'<sup>3</sup>ેર'ઽૄઽ૾ ૨૯'ઌ૱'ક્રુંદ'વ'વાલું તા' ધ્રેઅપ યતે ૾ફૂંદ ય . છે ર . ટુંક ફ્રાયર . ઘર . યતે . ફ્રોં . ફૂંદ . ય . છે ર . ર્દેઃ નાંલેટ. ટ્રેના માસવા મુંળ કેર્ત મું. ટું. કેરઃ ફ્રેયા ૹૢ૾ઽ<sub>૾</sub>ૹૢૢૼઽ੶ౚૢૺૹ<sub>૾</sub>ઽઽઽ੶ૣૢઌ૾ૺ૾ઌઌ૾ૺ૾ઌઌ*૾*૱૱ૢૼઌ૾ૢ૽૱૾ૺૹૣૼૹૄૺ **2.** หูนฟ.ก.ฉุพ.ทฟ.นฐี2.นิิซู.ศัตเทฟ.ซ2ฟ.กฟ. **ᠬᢂ᠒ᠵᢂ᠒ᢂᡪᢓ᠒ᢆᢂᢂ᠗**᠉ᡚᠮᢣ᠘ᢓᡄᡲ᠍ᢩᢅᢡᠮᢗᢂᢆᠵ <del>ફ</del>ેંગાપતે ખુતા તથાવર્યા તથા ફેંક મુંચ જો અર્દ્ધ કાય ફેલ ¥ૹ.ત૪.ૹ૪.તઌૢ.ૹૢૻૣ.ૹૹૹ.ૹ.ઌૢ૮.તઌૢ૾૾*ૢ૾ૹ૾ૢ*૮.તૢ.વ<u>ૺ</u>૮. જૈવ.મું. શુજાયા.તુ. થયા. જાદ અ. મૈજા. પોંધ. પેં. વાલ દ. તૃ. ઇત્ત્ર

away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and also turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!

This Bodhichitta essence of the Sugatas which is the primordial Lord pure from the beginning, the all-embracing and immovable king Samantabhadra, having no concrete marks of true existence, is the outer emptiness; being completely beyond all bases and roots, it is the inner emptiness; since apart from what appears from oneself dissolving as something else there is no union nor separation between mind and vision, it is the emptiness which is not to be rejected: this is the emptiness as the door of liberation. The Rigpa of the Base, the total state in which all limitations self-liberate, apart from being directly experienced as the natural and self-originated state, the Dharmata, without any attachment to experiences, is beyond the object of expression, therefore it cannot be indicated by words; being incomparable and beyond all limitations, it cannot be indicated by examples; being beyond the object of intellect, mind and thoughts, it cannot be indicated by meanings: this is the absence of characteristic signs as the door

*ઽ*૮ૻૹૣૼઌૺ.ઌૼ.ઌઌ<sub>ૺ</sub>ૹ૽ૺૺઌઌઌ૱ૹ૽ૺૺ.૮૮ૻઌૢૺ૾ઌૢૺૺૺૺૺૹ૱૾ૢ૽ૺૺ পৃষ্য'দৃঃ રૂળ.ત.૪૮.જ્ય.શે.ફૂ.તેજ.ત.bૂ.૧.ળજાઃ ઽઽ૾૾૽૽ૢૼઌ૿ઽૻૹઌૹ*૽૱*ૺ૽૾ૢ૽ૺૺૹઌઌ૱૾ૢૼઌૡ૽૽ૡ૽૱ઌ૽૽ૺૹ **ૡઌઽ**૾૽૽૾ૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૢઌૻઌૢૼઌૹ૾ૢ૽ઌૹ૾ઌઌૡઌ૾ઌ૽ઌ૽ૣૼૺ द्यालट सुर् दुर् वियानर्ण यया समित्र वियान શ્રુંદ.ત્.વેદ.જૈવ.મું.જીજાજા.૫ટુ.ફેટેફ भर्यूट.यप्ट.कुः ત્રીળ. ૫ ટુ. પ્રજા. શ્રું મેજા. મેટ. ટું. ભૂટ. તૃષ્ટુ . હું દ. વિજ્ઞા મોદ. માંશ્રુઆર્બેટ શર્શું ફિંમાંશ પાંદ્રે પાર્ચા જેના જેને કરે છે. તે અપન સંમુશ <u>শ্বীশ</u>ঃ

of liberation. When we realize the Essence-Bodhichitta, the primordial Buddha Samantabhadra totally embracing the whole of samsara and nirvana, to be our own state, and when it self-liberates in oneself, the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms is perfected as one's natural possession. Apart from that, whatever effort is made with the body or the voice, with the intellect or the mind, no benefit will reach the Essence-Bodhichitta, not even the size of a sesame seed. But when we understand that the total dimension of the all-pervading space is beyond all going and coming in the three times, we will definitely realize that the Essence-Bodhichitta does not have the slightest wish or aspiration to move from here to a pure dimension located in some other place. Therefore this is the absence of aspiration as the door of liberation. Know thus that this state is fully perfected in itself with the three doors of liberation!

When the Base is not recognized it becomes a neutral state, and thus the qualities of the Base bring neither benefit nor harm just like the drawing of a lamp, for example. When, through the function of ignorance, sentient beings fall under illusion and

પ્રતિજાયાના યુક દ્વારાય શ્રુવા <del>શ</del>્રુવા સ્થાન કૂંત્ર.વી.દૂત્ય.પર્વિળ.તા.ઝે.વીપુંક ભાયાંહી.ભૂથ. 2થે.ტા.દૂ*ત્તા*જા. नुःर्हेम्बरःविदःखुवाः केन् : बदः खवाः केवः यं रः खमाः केन् : या विश <u>૮નુ~.ધ.શ્રુંના મૈં.જે~.୯૬૧.તષ્ટુ.નુંશ.૧.ળજાર્હેના ટુ.પર્વિળ.</u> ब्रैट.र्..यच.क्र्र.त.फे.तेप्ः क्र्वेबानायुःच्रेनात्रतः क्रुं ५.२.क्रुं नरे हैं। ब्रॅं ४.व.र्रे ४.८वियाय है के ५.ट्र. मेंबा ૡૢૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ<sup>ૢ</sup>૱ૹઽૹૢઌઌૢઌૢૹૹૢ૽ૢૢૢૢૼઌઌૢૼઌૢ૾૱ઌૹૢૹઌૢૹ૽ૺઌૢ૽ૣ૽ૼૺૡૢ૽ ત્રેવર્ષાયતે &ે સ્ત્રેન યા<del>ર્</del>ફળા પૈસ કેનુના ત્રેક નિયાન ૹઌ.૪ૹ.ઌ.ટૣૻ૮.ઌ૾ૢ૿.욕ૺૹ.ਖ਼ૢઌૹ.ਜ਼.ઌ૽૾.ઌ૿ઌૢ૽<del>૾</del>ૢ૽૽૽૾ૣૹઌ૱ ૢૢૼ૮<sup>੶</sup>યઃ૪ૢ૾ઽ૽૽૾ૢૢૺ૾ૻઽઽ૽ૡ૾ૢઌ૽૽ઌૺૺ૱ઌ૿ૄઽ૾૽ૡ૱૱ૡૢૼ૱ૻૢૢૼઽૼ૽ रुः मृदः अम्'मै'यन्म्' येन् रुवः र्ये प्यतः र्येदः पत्रः ने ફે·¥૧૧૧૨.મુંંળ.૧૪.ાજ૧.<sup>૮</sup>.૧.૫નૈં<sup>૧</sup>૧૧૨.મુંં શત્ત્ર નૈંકા.૧૨.મુંં શ भैगः

દૂં. તું. કુંદ. તા. કુંટ. ત્યાના. વર્ષે જા. જે. કુંદ. તત્ર. ખું અ. મીંહે. મી. કુંદ. તત્ર. મીંહે. મી. કુંદ. તત્ર. મીંહે. મી. કુંદ. ત્યાના કુંદ. ત

wander in samsara, this is just like mistaking a mirage for water or a jewel for a stone. When we discover the condition of original and total perfection of the qualities of the primordial basis, we understand that vision is unreal and definitely realize the total (state) that has no object and penetrates all without material obstacles: this is just like reversing from the consciousness believing the mirage to be water and thus having the certainty that it is an illusory vision. When the prajña of Knowledge arises in oneself, this is just like the recognition of having mistaken a jewel for a stone and becoming aware of its precious value. When we are governed with the prajña that understands what is considered 'self' to be without any self, existence falls into pieces, just like ice to which heat is applied. If we know that the nature of our mind is emptiness but do not recognize that all dimensions and beings of the three worlds are the natural condition of primordial purity, it means that we have only reached the absence of a self in the individual and thus, know that this does not become the path of complete liberation!

Although we know that the entire universe of dimensions and beings is empty in its own condi-

র<sup>ঝ</sup>'ন্দা'নতু'নারঝ'ঐনঝ'তেই'ঝ'প্রঝ'রঃ ঈুঁচ'ৡৢ৾5' औट.भ.चक्षेत्र.री.सूट.चक्षः ट्रेपट.¥भ.त×.मूंज.घष्टु. त्रभार्ये.भु.एर्मी र.७८३ हो.मे७.मो.४४।२मे.नपु.र्झेट. र्केट.केट.कूट.चक्टेट.चक्रेका.पहूच.क्य.टी.कूट.चकाः ट्रेपट. क्ष.त्र-.मूंण.वष्टु.ज्ञ.२ं.शु.पर्वीर.टुः हु.जैर.क्श. બાતપાયું.પર્વેદ.વ.ર્ખ. રાક્ષે.પૂર્ય ક્ષે.પૂર્ય ક્યુ ୩ଵୖॱઽઽॱଝૼॱସ୕ॱଭୖ୶୕୳୕୕ୡୄୄଈୄୖୢ୕୶୵ଽ୵ୖଡ଼୕୶୕ୠ୶ୠ୕୵୳ୖଌୄୄ येअःर्हेट्रेट्रअःविमाःअःषेषः तः देःपविषःर्ःषःमविःर्हेटः ય'ૹ૾૽ઽ'ઌૄૻઽ'ૡઽ૾ૺ૽ૢૢૢૻઽ'ઽઽ૾૾૿૾૾૾ૢૢ૽ૺૺ૾૱ઌ૽૾૽ૹૣૻઽ'ઌૻ'ઽઽ૾૾૽૽૾૱૽૽ૼ ઌ૱૽ૢ૽ૺ.ૡૺૺૹ૱ૢૢૢૢૢઌ૱ૡૹ૱ૹ૽૱ૡ૽૽૾ૢ૽૱ઌ૱૽ૢૺઌૢ૽૾૽ तपु.ब्रूंर.वर्थेर.पर्ट्र.लूष.ब्री.बॅर.व.ब्रुबेश.पव्र्य-वपु.बॅर. ଶିଥବା ସଥବା ଓଟ୍ ଅୂି '୩ଜି '୧୯ 'ଝି 'ସି' ଭିଷ, 'ଧବାଃ ୱିଁ୯ ' ૹ૾૽ઽ<sup>ૢ</sup>ઌ૱ૺૹૢૻઽૐૢ૽ૼૹઌ૽ૻૹ૱ઌ૽ઽઌ૽૽ૹ૾૽૱૱ઌઌ૽૽૱૽૽ૹૣ૽ઽૺ

tion, if we reduce the essence to mere emptiness without recognizing the Primordial Base which is the state pure from the beginning, emptiness becomes a neutral state, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. Although we know that the Primordial Base is the emptiness pure from the beginning, if we have the understanding that emptiness has neither defects nor qualities and that it is necessary to obtain the qualities and activities from somewhere else, it means that the duality between emptiness and the universe of dimensions and beings has been created, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. In fact, just as space is the base and the essence of the five elements and of the various objects of sensory enjoyment, and thus is not a mere vacuum with neither defects nor qualities, in the same way the emptiness of the Primordial Base is the base and the essence of all the visions and mental states of samsara, such as the appearance of sensory enjoyments of the universe of dimensions and beings that exist naturally and inherently in the vision of this life, of the next life and in the dream state. Therefore one should not

ત્યુળ. ધ્રમન્ન. ૧૨૮. ધરા. જોવાય. પ્રાપ્ત વાયા જો. વર્ગ્ય. વર્ગ્ય. વર્ગ્ય. প্राप्त :  $\sqrt{2}$  -  $\sqrt{2}$  - <u>२७,५७,२५५,७४,५५,५८,०५,०५,५८</u>, ४४. २४.बैट.एर्डेचे.जण्ट.र्ट्रेथ.शुर.तर.एर्चेर.त.२८३ विव. यर्ता राष्ट्र अपितः पूर्वः युना अर्द्र तः नु सुरः या ता हा निवा ५८३ ८९४ भेर हेश यु य रे ५ म गुर प्र क्रूर रस लेग र्ने.पर्वे र.७८६ भर्र् र.४.७५५४.४४४१४४४४४२८ ૹૢૣઽ<sup>੶</sup>૾૽ૡ૽ૺ૾ૺઽૼઌૺૺ૾ઌ૱ૹ૽૽ૼૡૢ૾૾૱ઽઽ૽૾ૠૢ૽૽ૼ૾ૺઌૡૢ૽ૼૢૼઌ૱ૹૢ૽૽ૼૼૺૢ *૾૾*ઌૄઽ૽ૢૼ૱ઌ૽૱૽૽ૡ૱૱૱૱ઌ૽૽ૺ૱ઌ૽૽ૺૺઽ૽૾ૢૼ૱ઌ૱ઌ૱ઌ૽૽ૼ૱ तर्बामा ब्राप्त प्रतास्त्र स्ट प्रतिहास्त्रमा केंद्र य.ट्रे.ब्रे.क्र्यंबारा.ताब्यःपां के.ययट.ट्रं.या.णबा.यांबयः र्-अ.भकुब्र.तबः चय.चेब्र-एट्-छेर्-चेव्यः ट्रश्र.त.७्य.ग्रेश्व.प्रेयाः

ઌ૽.ૡ૽ૢૡૢ૾ૡૺૢઌ૽૽૱ઌ૽૽૱ૹઌ૱ઌ૽૽ૺૹૢૹૹ૱ૡૡ૽૽ૼૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌૺૺૺૺ

think that emptiness is a vacuum with neither defects nor qualities. If we separate all the objects of vision from space and believe space to exist independently, we go very far away from the principle of the primordial purity of samsara and nirvana. If we understand space to be something else, the inseparability or union of Ying and Rigpa would become meaningless. If, apart from the realization of the total dimension of the all-pervading space, there existed something else on which to meditate, 'beyond meditation', 'without a reference point', 'without grasping' would all become mere designations. To summarize, if we do not understand that the whole of samsara and nirvana is the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of our vision, even if we declare that we have discovered our Rigpa, know that it does not correspond to the real meaning, because Knowledge means understanding and having the certainty that samsara and nirvana, in the absolute, are the nature of primordial purity. And since the view is also nothing other than this, be sure to ascertain this profound point!

Although the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primor-

ઌૢ.ૡૺૢઌ૾ૢ૾૮.ઌૣૼ.વૈ૮.ૹ૾૽૱૾ૢ૽ૺૹૢૹૹ.ૹદૂૡ.ઌૡ૽૽ૼૠ૽ૢ૽ૺૢઌૢૡૺ.ઌ ત્ત્રીહ, કુંદ, તૃ. વૈદ, જૈવ, શ્રી. જીજા, જીજા, જા. જુતા, ત. ટું. યું. વૈદ્યા, તૃ. છુપ. <u> તૃષ્ટુઃ ૧૮૫. ઘંદ . ખૂર કો ટ્રેને . ધે૧. શે૧. શૂના શૂને ૧</u> ४८८.टु.ज.भ८७.२घ८.च्चैन्य.चष्ट्य.चट्चा.त्र.भट्न.ता.के.वैप् બ્રદ્ય પ્રવીંત્ર મું. ત્રનાત પ્રદાર્શના મેં. દ્રાપ્સેંટ તા મું. જે. જાર છ ત્રદ.ળૂદ ત્રઃર્ફ્સેટ.ઌ૾ું ત્રઃર્ટ્યું તા. હુંદ.તૂંદ ત્રઃતંદ્રઃ જ્ઞઃ હું તા. <del>ધ</del>ૈળ. *૱*ૠઌૢ૽ૼૡૼ૽૱ૺૺૹ૾૾ઌૺૹૢૻૺઌૺઌૢૻઌ૱ૹૢ૽ૢૺૼૺઌૺઌ૽ૺઌ૽ૺૢ *ન*િ જુંદ 'ર્યે' વુદ '&્વ 'ગુૈ' એઅએ 'ર્બેઠ' '5ઠ્ઠ' બે 'દ્વેં નાં અં છેઠ્ઠ' ર્યેં <u> ५.७५.भ.५५५.मविर.७६४.म</u>ुश.पङ्गैपश.धेः जीूर. ત.૧૧૪૫.૧૪૮.૧૪.ર્કેવા.વર્કળ.એ૧૪૧.શે.શ્રેપ.વ.ટુ.૪.૮નુન ષ.ળ્રાં યાર્શ્વેર.૨૮.ઌેષ.તાવુ.ધ્રિજા.વર્તા.તાવુતા.ક્રુંવજા.તેષ. रमा.ला.मालव..र्यट..र्.माल्य..केः व्योका.स्था.स्था. ત્વાકુતા.ળ.શૂત્વાજા.નાષ્ટ્ર-झॅच.વર્જાળ.મુંજા.તથેય.જુદ.ટે.જાથેય. વ.છે.વૈડ્રઃ જ્રું૮.ત્.વૈ૮.જૈવ.મ્રું.જીજન.જ. જ્રા. તે. ું. જુના તાળીંદ. જા. તક્રિય. મું. નોહું. ળા જા. છું જા. છું જ . ઉત્તનો જા. તા

dial Base abides in one's state without having ever been united or separated from it, when it becomes a neutral state it is just like when fog gathers in the sky. The Rigpa which is the realization of the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when the day breaks and the sun rises. Not recognizing the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when, although there is perfect abundance of power and riches (in the kingdom) of a great king, there is no lord to rule over it. Discovering the Rigpa of realization in one's state is just like a poor man who has no power nor riches being enthroned and enjoying the kingdom. When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, which is totally perfected with qualities from the beginning, is not recognized and becomes covered by (the duality of) subject and object, we experience the suffering of infinite samsara, and this is just like a wealthy householder fallen under the control of powerful enemies, afflicted for a long time by the sufferings of hunger and thirst, of being beaten up and so forth. When the Essence-Bodhichitta is discovered as one's state and the Rigpa which is far beyond the neutral

<u> ૬</u>૪૪, કુંગાના તાલું કે કુંગાના તાલું કુંગાન તાલું કુંગાના તાલું કુંગા য়৴৻৳৻৴৻৻৸ঀ৶৻৵৻৸৴৳ৣ৾ঀ৻৸৻৸৻ৼ৶৻য়ৄ৾ঀ৻৸৻৸৻ঀ৾৻ৼ ંબે'નૄિ'ભુદ'અ'નક્ષુક્,'નું'બેંન્'ય'ને'ક્રે'ન્વેત્ર'ક્ર'ક્ષે'લેના'ક્રન <u>ટ્વા.તૂજા.જાય ૪.તહુથ. ભૂટ.તાષ્ટુ.જાળ. ખૂતા.</u>ટે. પશ્. <u>છ</u>ુટ. ઌ૽૿ૢ૽ૺૹૢૻ૱ૡૢૻૺૼઽ૽ઌૡઌૣૹૻઌ૽ૡ૽ઌ૽ૻૡૼ૱૱ઌઽ૾૾૽*૾૾ૹ૽૽૽૽*ૹૻ*ૠ*દ મું.૧૫. ત્યાં. ટેં.૮ જૂ. કુંટ. મું. શ્રુષ. કિંટ. ટેં. ઇત્મનાજા. તા. ટું. ત્યૂર. ય૨.૧.તુંત્ર.તું.૮૫૮.તુંત્રભુષ.૪૮.તૃંત.ષે૮.૧૭૫. તૂતૃ, ર્ક્રિયા. વર્કળ, ગ્રીકા. ૧૧૧. પાંકા સેવકા. ખુતા. ૧.૫૬. વૈપ્રું દે.વત્રાય.તાત્રાની કુંદ.ત્ર્ી.વેદ.જૈવ.મું.જીજાજા જોવા <u>ત્ર્વાર્સનાત્રાત્રા ભુષ્યાનું ત્રુવા કુના ત્રુવા કુના ત્રુવા ત્રુવા કુના ત્રુવા ત્રુવા કુના ત્રુવા ત્રુવા કુન</u> ઌ૾ૺ.ઌ<sub>ૺ</sub>ઌઌૢૡૺૢૡૣ૽ૣઌૺૹૺૡૹૺૹૢઌઌ૽૽ૼૺ૱ઌ૽૽ૺૺૺૺૺ૱ઌ૽૽ૢ૾ૺઌ૱ઌ૱ઌ૽ૺ र्ने.४८.ट्.एर्सूर्-१८८.४८.४.घबेट.तश.प्र्यू-१तप्रु-वर्षुट. ૣૼઌ੶ਖ਼੶ૹૢ૾ૢ૱૽૾ૄ૿૱ૄૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼૼ૱૱૱૱૱૱૱ૢૼૺૺૺૺૺ चेद्रा.तर.ग्रेद्रा.चेनाः

state of the Base (arises), it is just like when the rich householder is released from the prison of his enemies and again enjoys happiness in his own place. When the Primordial Base is in the neutral state is just like a person afflicted by a serious illness, under whose bed there is an extraordinary medicine but, since he does not know that under his bed there is this extraordinary medicine, for a long period of time he has been afflicted by the sufferings of the severe illness. When at a certain moment he discovers that he has the extraordinary medicine under his own bed, and has the certainty that this extraordinary medicine is the best remedy to eliminate his illness, he takes it and gets rid of the illness. Therefore, by gaining precise understanding of the natural condition and way of being of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo, the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and discovering in oneself the Rigpa of realization and maintaining one's natural state, the strong chronic disease of samsara will dissolve without a trace and the energy manifestation (Rolpa) of kayas and wisdoms will be spontaneously perfected. Know this properly as it is!

દ્.ત્.તુ.તુ.ક્રુંદ.જુધ.તુ.પર્ધ્વત્યવ્યાત્વ્યાકૂંત્વયા.ગ્રું.જુંશ <u> ૮નુંદ અ.છુવે. ત્રું ૧, ૧૦૦ કે ૧, ૧૦ કે ૧, ૧૦૦ કે ૧, ૧</u> एक् २.र्. देर.धुर.एक् २.तीज.म्.घ.घ.घन्ने बाह्य.राष्ट्र.यैर श्र. <u> चेश्रा, श्रृंचेश, त. चेंण, च. ष्रु, भु, णूट, लु, चेश, श्रृंश</u> प्रींच्र. <u> ૮૮૨૪. ર્ચમન્ર ૧૨૮. તૈયા. શુર્ર, ૧૧૪૧. ૧૨. ૧૨૫. ૧. યુ. ૧</u> <u>૦૫૫ન ૧૧ મું સ્ત્ર મું મુશ્ર છે. વેશ શુંક ૮૫ મું</u>ળ અજ્ઞા દ્દ્રિયાયા. મુગ્ય. વે. વ. રાજાયા. ૧૨. ૧૨. વીંદ. નીં વે. તા. યુ. વે. વીંવ. चेशर्भेः देग्वरायः क्रिंग्नुंगिवियः मावर्थाः ग्रीः देपाः प्रिः ત્રદ:ન/દ્યાયુદ:ન/અભ: ત્રું અ:ભ:અ:સુન/અ: ધ: છે: બેચ: मुेरा.भूगः

નુંતુ.૮૮.૧૧.૪૫.૧૪.૯૮.૧૪.૪૫.૧.૧૭.૧.ફેં! ત્રું.૧૨૮૧.૧.૧૪.૧.૧૪.૧૪.૧.૧૪.૧.૧.ફેં!

When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, the Supreme Source (Kunjed Gyalpo), is truly realized, it is the Buddha of the self-originated Rigpa. In fact, the essence which is total primordial emptiness, the total Dharmadhatu in which samsara and nirvana are fully perfected, is the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu. The purity, clarity and limpidity of anything that can variously arise as an unceasing manifestation of objects is the Mirror-like Wisdom. The equal pervasiveness of the whole of samsara and nirvana without an object is the Wisdom of Equality. The unceasing manifestation of the clarity aspect of the wisdoms and qualities is the Discriminating Wisdom. The spontaneous realization of all activities through the simultaneous perfection of purity and liberation is the Action-accomplishing Wisdom. Therefore know that the natural Dang of the Rigpa abiding in the Base of Dharmakaya, which is absorbed in its inner clarity without showing (any characteristic), is the total wisdom in which the five wisdoms are perfected all at once!

Ignorance of this state becomes simply the cause of illusion, that is, not recognizing the state of the

તુમ.ફૂંદ.યમ.માંતડ.૪૮.મૈંટ.ત૪.વર્વેદ.કુંઃ ૮નુંદરાતાંતાંત્રાસૂષામાં સુપદ.જ્ઞ.તુંચાનુંદ.જ્ઞ.ક્ષેત્રયા यः हैंद. ५८. ट्रे. पः ४८. मी. ८८. २४। लट. भ्रे. श्रेंट. पर्यः पर्कुता'त'त्दः र्बुंअ'तिहुण'त्दः प्रकृत'ग्रुं'শ্লेपका'त्दः क्षेट.च.चेष्ट्रा.एचीं र.एकु.सूर्य.सूर्या.सुर्यद्या.मी.वेष्ट्रा.सीर्यद्या ॒
स्थरा के 'गुक' मिले 'अळव' के 5' र प' क्षेश्व हे 'र मा मे 'ळे 'र्से'

के 'से 'र में स्थार मे ઌ૽ઽ૽૽૾ૢ૽ૺ૽ૼૹૄ૽ૼઽ૽ૡ૽ૺ૱ઽઽૻ૱૽ૡ૽ૺઽ૱૾૽ૹ૽૽ૼઌ૽૱૾ૺ ળ.પર્યેશ.તહું: ટુંડુ.૮૮.૧૪.કૅં૮.વ.૧૧૬૮.તડુ.તાહુ.વે. નું અ.તા.ટ્રેટ જા.તાં જાળા.ટેં. ડાંટ જા.તા.કુ. પ્રાંથ તાંધુણ ધ્રેજા. વેજા. તાં मुबामहुः ट्रेटर. यहायाचायाचायाचायाचा इट.लेज.ज.च.र्बेचेद्य.त.रटः इय.लट.एकप.रे.पेट. च'र्धेर'रुः भ्रे'र्सेट'र्दुट्राम्बर्स्स'मुड्स'स्डाम्बुम्हा पॐ४.मु.मु.सुग्र्याङ्गःळूत्राह्मः गुर ત્રાહ્યું કુવા તું કુંદાના જાળા ટી. કુંદા વા ક્રો. સૂત્રા જાના સમુદ્રી ત

all-pervading Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the Base becomes simply the cause. When this becomes a little more stable, we believe in the independent existence of a vacuum-like space which is the actual All-Ground: a blank condition like the sky, where nothing is known and nothing is thought of, an empty astonishment (had de ba) in which one does not feel any experience of one's own condition. The states of fainting, meditative absorption, sleep and the moment of dying when our vision changes are the actual All-Ground. In these occasions, in fact, there is no attachment to mental experience; the Base is wrapped up in its vacuum. The consciousness that arises limpid and clear from this condition, when vision starts to develop, is the All-Ground Consciousness. In this regard, apart from one's clarity, there is no object existing (outside), or in which to be engaged, but there is the possibility of any kind of manifestation. For example, just like on the clear and limpid surface of a mirror various and different kinds of reflections can potentially appear, in the empty and clear All-ground Consciousness various visions can potentially develop. When from this con-

ર્-ુ-રુદ-વર્ભક દેવું.દદ-ળశાદ-હુંશ-વર્ના-દુ-શ્રૂદ-સંમ *૽૽ૢ૾*૽ઌૢૺૺૹ੶૫૽ઌઽૹ૽૽૽ૢૺ૽ઌઽૢ૽ઌ૽ૺૢ૾ૢૢૢૢૢૢૢૼ૱ઌ૽૽૽ૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ૽૽ૢૹ૽૽ઌ૽ૺઌ૽ૺ૾ૹ૽૽૾ૢઌ૽૽૽ૢઌ૽ૺૢઌ૽ . इंट. ये ४। झेट. ले.प. ये भागता. तुभा क्रेंट. र्में या मार्टाः हे. વર્ષ્વ.તર.વીં.ર.ષ્ટ્રે.બદ્ધ.ટે.વિશ.તનાર્સેટ.વ.મછ્ટે. માંભે ખેત કેશ મું ન તામ કા તેશ માંચાય છે. વર્ષે કે પ્રાથમિક છે. તે માંચાય છે. તે માંચા ભારા ક્રેંદ.વંદુ.ત્વાં. તે.તે. તે. તે. વંદ તે. र्यक्ष. भुष्य. युर्वे स्वाप्त्र मुक्ता स्वाप्त्र स्वाप्त रट.चैंट.छेष.भ्रेंबा.मुं.लु.चेबा.चोबुष्टा.पटाचीराबा.चर्चेतवा. ત.કુંઃ ષ્ટ્ર્ય.૮ટી૮ ય.તું.પુંચ.તક્ષુૈત્ય.તંતૃ.વ/૮૮ ય.પીંય. ત્રાહ્યું. જાજૂરા, જેટ. તા. ટેટક ક્ષુ. ખુંદા, ખું. ખું ક્ષા. તર્જી વક્ષા. તાંદ્રા. मन्दर्भःगुरु मिलेदे रह्म सेशन्दः अ१अ११९८ भेरा पञ्चित्रअ.राष्ट्र.बार्टर्श.र्ध्रय.राष्ट्र.का.राष्ट्र.का.राष्ट्र. કૂંત્તાજા.ભુજા.વસ્ટ્રીવજા.તાવુ.તાનેદ જા.ભૂટ.ગ્રી.ખુજા.તા.ટેંદફ वी.मींय.ला.चेबारमञ्जीयबारापष्टु.मोर्ट बारण्डुष.ता.सं.शूरा **૮તૂ**શ.તપૂર ટેટ્ટી૮ શ. ધેંગ.ત. તે. ળ શ. ઘોટે ૮ શ. પર્ટીં ૮ .

dition the consciousness that simply appears as a self, which is called 'I', arises and believes in a self existing on one side, the Base manifests on the other side and the vacuum-like space as the realm of appearance comes into existence. When it becomes stable and fully formed, the so-called 'mind (yid) of the Base which develops vision' arises and its clarity aspect is caused to manifest (outside). For it the five objects of vision arise, and when one grasps at them, attachment and illusion are produced. Because of dualistic ignorance, the natural Dang of the Base, the innate and self-originated wisdom, is covered. In fact, when the Dang of the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu is covered, it becomes the actual All-Ground. When the Dang of the Mirror-like Wisdom is covered, it becomes the All-Ground Consciousness. When the Dang of the Wisdom of Equality is covered, it becomes the Emotionally Defiled Mind. When the Dang of the Discriminating Wisdom is covered, it becomes the Mental Consciousness. When the Dang of the Action-accomplishing Wisdom is covered, it becomes the Subtle Grasping (concepts). From the five Yings, the Dang becomes the five lights

कुर.पूर-१४अ.त.ज.८८ः *पर्वीट*-सॅथ-४अ.त.ज.*ने.प*.सूर्यः . તુદક ઌૂર.ઌિઌૢ.ૺતા.રૂંતા.¥ૹૹા.ઌૢ૿ૺ.તાંટેઽૹા.ૹૺ.કૉંટ.વા.૪૮. ફળ.તમુંત્રનાતુ.૧.૧૪.૧૪.૪૧.શૂ૮નાતુ.ફૂતા.૧.૧૪૫.૧. ખે. ધમત્રા ત્રાપ્તું તે. તે. તેલ્લ  $\overset{\circ}{\operatorname{C}}$  . તેં. ખે. ધમત્રા તમ્મું તત્રા તાંતુ. **૱**.ૡૺૺ૱.ઌૼ.ૡૺૹ.ઌ.ઌૼ.ૡૺૹ૱.ૹઌૢ૽૾ૺૺ૾ઌઌૢૼ૾૾૽ૹૢ૽ૺ*ૻ* ય.પ્રીય.તાંધુપ્રાંતા ક્યાં જો.પાદુય.તાંચા વિધાનું માં ક્યાં ક્યાં તાંધુપ્રાંતા ક્યાં ક્યા ક્યાં ક્યા पिराबा के प्राचित स्थानिक स्यानिक स्थानिक स्यानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्थानिक स्य ૹ૾ૢ૽ૺૡઌૹ.ૹ૾ૺ.ઌૡ૽ૹ.ઌા૾ૢૼઌ.ઌૹ.ઌટ્ર્ટ્ટન.ૹ૾ઌૢ.ૡઌૹ.૮૮૾૾૿૿ૡૢૺ. <u> ક્રદ.નું.સું ર.ક્રૅદ.વ.૧૧૬</u>૮.તય.૮૧૧૫૧.૮૧૫૫.વ.૮૨૧ ૪૨<u>૨</u> **क्रमश्रीश्राक्षानुमाशान्दः मृतःसुमामेशन्**द्रवर्मे। दृद् ત્ર્વા.ડ્ર્વા.ત્રુંજા.જો.જો.જો.ટે.ક ૮.઼઼ વૈળા.ત્રુંજા.જો.જો.જો.૮. *ઽ*૧૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪૪ વ.૧૧૭૮.૧.છે.વૈત્ર.ખુંજા.૧૪.ઘુંજા.ખુંતા

of the five great elements and the five minor elements. When the colors of the five lights manifest as external Dang and one's Tsal energy is covered, the five thoughts of emotions develop and, when the five essences are covered, the five aggregates develop. To summarize, being conditioned by the grasping at the All-Ground element, the Formless Realm develops. Being conditioned by the grasping at the state of the All-Ground Consciousness and attaining stability in it, the Form Realm develops. By attaining stability in the Mind (yid) element, the Realm of the Devas of Desire develops. When vision develops in the gate of hatred, the Hell vision manifests; through attachment, the Preta vision; through ignorance, the Animal vision; through jealousy, the Asura vision; through pride, the Human vision. Know all this to happen in the same way that the vision of a dream develops!

All phenomena arise solely because of interdependence and not even one of them has any independent existence. For example, when a clear and limpid mirror as the primary cause and the shape (of someone or something) in front of it as secondary

बेर्'प्रेबर,रें.बेर्'त्राकेरः पेषु.रेवेरकापिय.पर्णा યુષા, જાતાવુ, તૃત્ર, ત્રીતા, ત્રીહી, જુટ, જ્વ. ત્રીડા, ત્રી, જાતાવડ, ટ્રિટીંદ જા. लीज.भूर. चट. र्यज.मी. रूज.त.ज.ट. ७४। यर्या. र्वे. एहू थ. तपु.पुरा.पंजुंब.कवार्या.पुटः ह.जेय.वेश.भीवपु.ट्र. ર્વે'નુઅ'અવિ.'જેેન્'પાર્ચ'એ'તન્તર'નુતદႏ તદત'ર્દ્ધન' <sup>ब्रुट</sup>.पर्अ.थेश.भोत्रय.ते७४.रे.रेशूचेश.त.ते४ः लु.पो७ु. मिन्ति क' क्रायन्म रहेश तिह्र स' स्रुर प्रावि मिन् २व्वेटबासऱ्यानुंग्वेट क्षाक्याकाः समाराचेराः क्षेट रु स्ट **८.८८**ः ४भ.भोय७.२८४.वोद्यात.ग्री.१.५७४.४भ.भोय७. या दुः श्रूष्टः या दृष्टः हैं । याने वा दुः ववा व्याप्तः वे । दृष्टः वहः ८८१ पुॅट.८८१ पविषयःश्रृपायःखीलःली.५.३.इट.च. ૹ૾ૢૺૺૺ૾ ૡૢૺ૱૱૱૱ઌ૽ૼઌ૱ૡ૱ૡ૱૱૱ૹૢૺૺૺૺૺ र्क्रुम्ब-ब्रु-व्-र-प-वृत्कः हे-वृर-म्बुम्ब-पक्रुव-प्रस्थः 

cause meet, as soon as this interdependence occurs a reflection, although having no existence, appears. In the same way, (in) the space that has no base nor root arises continually the consciousness called T' which conceives as a self the objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation), which penetrates all without material obstacles, of the total dimension of all-pervading space of the Ying of the Base. Thus, just as the essence of space is not something beyond space itself, but when a rainbow appears one conceives of space being something else, in the same way, even though not being beyond the total dimension of all-pervading space of the primordial Base, as an aspect of the Base one conceives the grasping subject as the T' and, the Ying of the Base being conceived of as something outside, it appears as a blank empty space, while from the purity aspect of space, space itself appears as earth and in the same way space appears as fire, water, air and as the five objects such as form and so forth, just like various reflections manifest from a limpid mirror. In the same way that all reflections are of one flavor in the nature of the mirror and none of them is something different from it, all

त्रायाः क्षात्राच्याः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः क्ष्राः व्याप्तः व्यापः व्या

material objects that manifest in our vision are of one flavor in the nature of space and none of them is different from it. The certainty that all samsara and nirvana are the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the space of Dharmata is the prajña of the utterly pure space, thus thoroughly understand that its realization is the wisdom of Rigpa!

All beings of the three worlds, because they ignore this profound natural condition of their own utterly pure space, have not realized the state of the Essence-Bodhichitta: this is called 'ignorance'. When all phenomena of the universe and its beings, of samsara and nirvana, are ascertained by means of the discriminating prajña and thus we gain the certainty that they are the primordially pure and objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation) of space which penetrates all without material obstacles, the realization of the profound natural condition of the utterly pure space is called 'the Rigpa of the Base which is the total liberation from limitations'. As for the way of realizing it, the Mind-Essence of sentient beings is naturally luminous clarity, primordial consciousness without interruption, limpid and clear without

र्-दुर-प-र्-मिर्द-र्-प्-र्-श्र-र-श्र-प-र्-११८-पाविकः र्'त्रबुद'क्रान्ट्रेंश'अळक्'यर्नेक'युन'ह्ना'यहक'घेर'बुन' . २. तम. कप्राचे । अप्राचिता (वेष. क्री. क्राच्य विष्या विष्य ଵୖ**ଽଃ ୬ୖ୶ୢ୕୳ଐୄ୴୷ୢ**ଞ୍କ୮ୢୖ୕ୣଌୣ୕୳୕୳ୡ୕ୢ୳୷ୖୣ୕ଽ୷୕୴୶ୣ୕୶୶୶ उर्'मुकेर'र्'ब्रूर'यदः कु.मुब्र'मुक्,मुक्,स्टरं क्रान्यान्यः रट.पर्लुब.र्.....वेबा.ब्रह्म.ट्रे.ए.ट्र......युग्रह्मा.याह्म.स.र्ट्स મું.ળમ.નું.કૌંદ.વ.તે ર.વડુ. ષ્ટુઃ વર્તન.ડદૂધ.નું.તુંશ. ય.ળ૮૪.૧૪.૧૮૫.વે.કૈ.૪૮.૧.૫૪.ફૈ.૨.૧૬૨.૫૮ૂ૨. यभन्ना वर्षे त्रीत्रा मुन्ति । स्त्री मुन्ति । અ.વાર્ચિંગ.છે.વત્ર.ળુવે.હું દું. ટું.ટ્વે.ળ.વટુંથે.તત્ર. હુય.યત્રા.પર્વિળ.તપૂક ૬.કે૨.મુ.ળ૧૧.મું.કૅ૮.ઝૂંટ.પટ્ટ્ટ. ર્બેંત વ્રમન કરે. નેર. રેંગ ફેર. યેલા યેલા કરે. નું મના છે. ૮૮.ટી.તાળા વ. ૧૧૫ જા. ખીળ.ટી. ળીજા તા. વાંદા ધુવા ગૌંદા ઝુટી. 

sullying factors, potentially open to the arising of any manifestation: when the appearance of its natural Dang is believed to be something other (than oneself), the traces (for believing it to be) a permanent, stable, unchanging and truly existent (phenomenon) with marks of concreteness, are formed, and thus illusory attachment arises unceasingly. When one falls asleep, all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings (experienced) in the daytime vision dissolve in the nature of blank empty space of the All-Ground and in its condition they remain absorbed. When the dream vision appears, the egoclinging consciousness arises and thus from what appears as a self all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings develop in the Ying of the Base and, by continually experiencing happiness, suffering and neutral sensations, and believing in their reality and being attached, one is (caught in) illusion. Just as all objects of enjoyment of the inanimate and animate world appearing in a dream vanish in the nature of the mind as soon as one wakes up and no trace whatsoever of them is left behind, in the same way, all that appears as objects of enjoy-

ments of the world and its beings vanishes in the expanse of one's mind and, apart from that, there is nothing which has an independent existence. Therefore, understanding that all visions are a non-existent clear appearance since they do not exist yet appear as an illusory vision, and discovering this directly in one's condition, one realizes the state of the Ying of the Base which is limpid, clear and without sullying factors, in which everything is not apart from the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and thus one obtains confidence in one's own state: know this to be the nature of the wisdom that knows the essence of the Rigpa of the Primordial Base, which is the total liberation from limitations, just as it is! Just as when the sun shines in the sky all darkness is annihilated, as soon as the condition of the Ying of the Base is ascertained all the dark dimensions of ignorance tied to the concept of an ego are annihilated and the natural condition of Dharmata is made manifest. Just as all coarse material things are reduced to ashes when the great fire at the end of the kalpa spreads and of all the tiny grass stubble not even a dust of ash remains, when the Ying of the Base is realized all the noticeable negativities and

म्बाः म्बाः म्वाः म

obstacles are eclipsed and all the unnoticeable negativities and obstacles are reduced to nothing. Just as there is no small river which does not flow into the great ocean, there is not even one of all phenomena of the path and the fruit which is not included in the expanse of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Just as all the inanimate and animate universe, all the world and its beings, are perfected in the realm of space, all phenomena of samsara and nirvana are totally perfected in the realm of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Therefore, know the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base to be complete from the beginning with all phenomena of the path and the fruit such as wisdoms and qualities, and to be the total primordially dwelling Dharmakaya!

If all this illusory vision of the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings does not disappear and does not self-liberate by merely understanding that all phenomena of the inanimate and animate universe, of samsara and nirvana, are the condition of primordially pure emptiness, how could liberation ever occur even if we were to spend our whole lives meditating on a deity, cultivating samadhi or चीट.र्टेएट.भ.भक्ष्यातः रेम्.च.यथनायान्यान्यः हे.रेम्.चायया मु.मञ्ज्ञामुर्यान्यः रेम्.च.यथनायान्यः हे.रेम्.म्ययः applying conceptual reasoning as a virtue of the mind, or practicing virtues of the body and the voice at a relative level? It would never happen. Therefore, know that whatever analysis is applied by means of conceptual mind and dualistic thoughts and whatever conclusion is reached by means of grasping and effort, they are merely intelligence (prajña) conditioned by the limitation of dualism, while the authentic knowledge of the condition of primordial purity of samsara and nirvana is the total prajña which understands the absence of a self!

In fact, even though sentient beings have tried to analyze and reach conclusions through their own intellectual capacities, they have never found the right path since beginningless kalpas but, being attached to the uninterrupted experience of the dualistic vision of happiness and suffering, illusion has been continuously present for them. Therefore, know that the profound authentic condition which totally transcends all thoughts, explanations and conceptual limitations must be thoroughly understood by relying on the teachings of a sacred master!

Whatever virtues are accumulated with the three gates, they do not exist in any place whatsoever. They

<u> ક્રુંના ૧,૧૪નાજ ૧૮૮ . તુૈયાજ ૨૮. તેથજ તેળ મે૮ . હેયા</u>. र्टे. कूर्या ४१.५१४.१४४.५१४ केंग्रा.५१४४ विष्य તંત્રું.ક્રૅંદ.વ.૧૧મ.ટેં.૩૮.૧૬ શુજાજાળ.ત્વેક્ટ.ત.વૈજા તારદ.મુ.શુમના.દુઃ શ્રુદ.૧૧૫.ફુટ.૧૧૫.શૂંદ. प.णब.मोष्ट्र.त.वैश.त.मार.र्येएट.भ.मींय.तर्भः हुम<mark>.</mark> त.ग्र.४४.८म्.नष्ट्र.म४८.एट्र.मूट्.२्र.क्व.नर.म्रीश.भैनाः ત્રાત: (ત્રુવા: વાઢાવા: ૹૢૄૼઽ<sub>ૻ</sub>ઌઌૢૺ૽ૹૣઽ૽૱ૹૢ૽૽ૡ૽ઌૻઌ૾૱ઌઽૻ૽૱૾૽૽૽૾૽ૢ૽ઽ૽ઌ૽ૻઌ૽ૺ૱ र्कुर-र्-पर्-पर-पर्-र-र्हर-र्श्वमा-पर्न्टल-क्षे-तर्-एकः पर्-र्झ्ना श्वर : र्र्र रच्चे : प्रकार र्झेर : अघट : र्ना : र्स्नेन अध्यः केर Ĕ*੶*Ŗ৴੶ৡৢ৾৾৾য়ৢ৻ঀৢ৾৾৻৴৾৾৾৻৺ঢ়ৢ৾ড়ৢ৾৾ড়ৢ৾৾৽৻ঢ়ঢ়ৢ৾ঢ়৻ঢ়ঢ়ৢঢ়৻ঢ়৻ঢ়ৢ৾৻ঢ়

are nothing more than a vision of accumulating virtues, nor should you think that they can bring any benefit to the mind, since both the bringer of benefit and its object do not exist. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that virtues are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Also regarding the accumulation of negativities, there is no direction nor place where they gather or dwell. They are nothing more than a vision of accumulating negativities, nor should you think that they bring any harm to the mind, since in the moment that they appear they dissolve into emptiness and, apart from that, no harm done exists anywhere. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that negativities are empty (pure) from the beginning!

For this reason, both the person who devotes themselves for a whole lifetime to the practice of virtue with the body and the voice and the person who engages only in negative actions for their whole lifetime in their minds wish for happiness and do not desire suffering and are similar in the fact that all their thoughts and behaviors are aimed at accepting happiness and rejecting suffering. But just like a silkworm binding itself with its own saliva, by ac-

પછું. ત્યાન્ય મું માત્ર મું માર્યું મ

cumulating the causes of the dualism of happiness and suffering, we bind ourselves by ourselves and until the ripening of our individual karmas is exhausted, the vision of happiness and suffering goes on without interruption. When some karmas are exhausted, again we experience other causes and effects and continue to wander in samsara without interruption. Know properly all this to happen in this way!

Even though the path of complete liberation is just the condition pure from the beginning of the Primordial Base, when ignorant individuals who delight in being attached to experiences relax in the equanimity of the state of primordial purity no attachment to experiences is formed in their minds and thus they have little confidence and trust and, since their minds are beyond any activity entailing effort and correction, they fear they will waste their lives and so they put all their effort in relative virtues such as reciting mantras and prostrations and offerings etc. Or, even in cases where their mind is a little directed towards the profound meaning of Dharmata, since they find nothing to understand or experience as an object of their intellect, mind (yid)

र्ट्रेब:रब:यदे:म्बद:३व:ब्रॅ:ता:षेट्:क्रेब:यऱ: જ્ઞ.ઌ૽૽ૼૺૺૺૠૢૢ૽૾૽૾૾૾૱ઌ૾૽ૺૹૢ૽ઌૺ.ૹ૽ૹૹ.૱૮.ૹૢૹૹ.ૹ૾ૢૺ.ઌૢૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌૹ. <sup>(</sup>વ્ય.કુંકુ વર્ટ, કુંના ત્રમન ૧૨૮. એમન કી.કુંદ. વ. જુંધ. त्रायः रम्रेच्याम्।त्रायराम्।त्रायराम्बुम्यायक्रा ८६४.त्.भ.भकुद्धः तर्चय.त्र.पीय.त.कुपट.भ.भकुद्रा તપૃ. જ્વા. પટ્ટે. ફ્રિટ. ટે. જેવ. ત. છુંક શ્રું શ. ત. ળ. જુટે. છું શ્ર ঀৼঀৢ৾৾ঀ৾৾৻ঀঢ়ৢ৾৾৾য়ঀয়৾৽য়ৢ৾ঀৢ৾ৼ৾৻ঀ৽৻ঀৼ৽ ঀ৾ঀ৾৽ৠৄ৾ঀ৽য়৶ঌ৽ ५८३ ४८.ट्र.४८.म्ब.१४.५म.१४४.५म्ने ત્રીહું.પો.યુંજા.ટેતાં.તા.ડાંતૂર.ડાટેજા.ભૂંદજા.વિંવ.ફ્રી.સૂડ્યા.તાર. જા.કૂંત્રા ત્રાપ્ટાત્ર.પાંતુ ત્ર.વાળી.તોં.મૈં $^2$ ાં.પાંતિજ્ઞ જા.તાષ્ટ્ર. જૈળ. **ાદેશ** નેશ વક્ષ પૈસ ફ્રેન નેશ તુશદ ન ને ક્રેવ પ ફ્રિંદ્ર અ.ત.૧૧૧ મુંજા.૧૪ મુંખ.૧૪ મું. ૭ મું ૧૫ મુંદ્ર कुरा. पंता चें चें च रच. ग्री. भूषा. चर्चा. में जा. रंटा. येजा. वर. ઌ૽ૢૢૺઽ.ઌઌૢ.ૹ૽ઌ૱ૡ૽ૺૺ૾ઌ૱ૹૡૺઌ૽ૺૺ૾

and thoughts, they become doubtful and do not have trust in the profound crucial point of the absolute. All virtues and negativities are solely the function of the mind and since they manifest as all the happiness and suffering of experience, virtuous and negative actions have no form in any place, no material substance and no real existence whatsoever. Fully comprehending this point becomes the means for having trust in meditation and the supreme method for having the certainty that the base of all virtues and negativities is empty (pure) from the beginning. Also, when we achieve stable understanding of the fact that we wander continuously in samsara because of being obscured by ourselves through our ignorance of our state, that is, because we do not understand the Rolpa (energy manifestation), encompassing the whole of samsara and nirvana, of the Primordial Base which is pure from the beginning, and thus we trust that by merely purifying the obstacles of the body and the voice we will not reach complete liberation, know that it is the special method for opening the eye of prajña without any traces of dust!

म्पाः स्वाः स

Primordial purity being beyond conceptual constructs, there is no benefit whatsoever that can be brought by a beneficent deity. What is called 'deity' has no parents nor causes and conditions, no place from which to arise, in which to dwell and in which to disappear, no physical form nor color, no abode, support nor place and so forth. The one that conceives a deity also does not dwell in the outside, inside or medium part of one's body, nor in the house or in one's belongings, and it would not be found even if we searched for it after reducing to dust all mountains and forests, and even if we were to search in the atomic particles and indivisible subatomic particles. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that what appears as 'deity' does not exist as an object and is pure from the beginning!

Also a maleficent spirit does not exist in the five elements of a place in the outer world, nor in the aggregates and sense constituents of beings who are its inner contents. Just like a small bird is scared by the sound of its own wings, one is afraid of the evil spirit that was created by one's own previous thoughts, and apart from manifesting as an experience deriving from the ripening of one's previously

मर्बेर्-चेर-ख्रावान्त्रेर-क्षा-क्षा-क्षा-क्षा-क्षा-क्षा-क्षा-वा-क्ष

पञ्चित् देश देश देश देश प्राप्त ता क्षेत्र क्षा क्षेत्र क्षेत्र

created karma, there is no maleficent demon whatsoever to be found with an objective existence. Therefore fully comprehend this main point that what appears as 'evil spirit' is empty (pure) from the beginning!

Whether we meditate on a deity in the Creation Stage, or practice the profound path of the yoga of Chöd, or engage in mantras or rituals for protecting ourselves from evil spirits, if we have not ascertained that deities and evil spirits are not something different from our vision but, (on the contrary), believe that they have an independent existence and fall under the power of secondary causes of the dualistic thoughts of good and bad, of deities and evil spirits, then our thoughts arise as the enemy, and illnesses and happiness and sufferings manifest without interruption. Even if all we have to do is find a needle and thread, we pray to a deity, believing it to be a siddhi from the deities. Even if a thorn pierces our foot, believing it to be a magical attack from the spirits, we (perform the ritual) for sending away the evil spirit. Believing that all joy and pain and all good and bad things that happen are the magical display of deities and evil spirits, our thoughts arise

बार बा की बा के ता पर प्रेका ता पर की बा की प्राप्त की ता ता की ता की ता की ता की ता ता की ता ता ता त

ત્રુત્તાઃ શે.દય.ળશ્વ.૪૨૪.૧.થુ.૭તાનો.૧૪૧.૪૧.૧૪. જા૮જા.મૈજા.થુ.જો.૮ય.ળજા.૪૮જા.૧.૭ના.પે.૧૧.જીજા. and create attachments etc. to all these, while nourishing the samsara of illusory vision. Therefore know that precisely understanding that deities and evil spirits are empty (pure) from the beginning is a most important point of the path!

Also what is called 'Buddha' and is the object of hope, since the beginning has never existed nor has ever dwelt (somewhere). Don't think Buddha to be a physical body. The body is produced by the causes and conditions of the parents, thus it always remains confined to the limitation of birth. In fact it manifests from the self of the individual as the perceiving subject. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of the self of the individual as a perceiving subject!

Do not think Buddha to possess a dimension, a retinue and attendants! A dimension, a retinue and attendants manifest from the self of phenomena as the perceived object. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of the self of phenomena as a perceived object!

Do not think Buddha to be a nirvana! The attainment of nirvana is confined to the limitation of cessation or death. Know Buddha to be totally be-

ઌૹ.ભૂ૮ૹ.જી.ઌ૮ૹ.તમ.તુંશ.તમ.તુંશ.તમ.તુંશ.તુંતા જાશ્વપ.ળ.તાયુંશ.તાવું યક્ષેય.તોળ.તું.તાર્ટ્યા.શે.યુંશ.શું.ત્યં.તા.શું.પટ્ં.તુંટ્રેટ.ગું. યુંતાઃ ભૂજા.કુંય.તા.તૂં.૮૮ઃ પક્ષેય.તે.વૃં.જૂંશ.૮૮ઃ ત્યાં.જાશંપ્યાં.પ્યાં.૮૮ઃ પક્ષેય.તે.વૃં.જૂંશ.૮૮ઃ તાવુ.જાશંપ્યાં.પ્યાં.ત્યાં.જું ક્ષેય.તા.તૃં.હુંતા.દે.જા.જુંજા. જાશંપ્યાં.તાત્યંયં.તાવું: જાદજા.ક્ષેશ.તમ.તું.તત્તાતાં.તાવજા.વજુ. જાશંપ્યાં.તાત્ત્રયે.તાવું: જાદજા.ક્ષેશ.વન.તું.તત્તાતાં.તાવજા.વજુ.

स्यश्चित्रं कुं . देवट. त्रं . कुं . त्राचीया. तर्षः क्षः कुं . तर्षः चीयः . तर्षः .

yond the limitation of cessation or death!

Do not think Buddha to be a teacher that teaches the Dharma to his retinue! What is present as the Dharma teacher, the Dharma to be taught and the students to be taught is confined to the limitation of action (samskara). Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of action!

Do not think Buddha to be an aggregation of the five senses! Since the five sense-doors are the openings of the gate of illusion, the consciousness, vision and the grasping mind are all naturally present in them, just like, for example, if there is water the aspects of moisture, wetness and limpidity are naturally present. In the same way the five senseconsciousnesses and the five perceivable objects are all naturally present and they constitute the 'perceived object', while the subtle thoughts of the mind that grasp at them constitute the 'perceiving subject'. Thus in the subject-object mind the samsara of the three worlds is formed, and the five sense-doors which are the gate for uninterruptedly developing mental vision as an aspect of the limpidity and clarity of the mind (yid) are given different names. The six aggregates of consciousness are called 'mind' (sems) and

चुन्न, त्र न् मुन्नः चुन्न, ये, न् मुन्नः चुन्न, ये, न् मुन्नः नुन्नः मुन्नः न् स्त्रः चुन्न, ये, न् मुन्नः नुन्नः नुन्नः न् स्त्रः नुन्न, नुन्नः नुन्नः नुन्नः नुन्नः नुन्नः न् स्त्रः नुन्न, नुन्नः निन्नः निन्नः

<u>२मा पत्रे लिट 'प्पट 'ङ्गेट 'मी र्युमान्त्र मा मिन 'न् 'प्पन प्यर अ</u> શ્રુષ્મત્ર. તુનાઃ ધ્યા. બાવડ. કુંધ. જુટ. ટી. હુંદ. વિજ્ઞાસ. શ્રુંટ. વકુન ક્રમ ભૈયા શ્રેન ન ને જેન સ્તર ભાગ માટે છે. વિસ્તરા ભાગ માટે પ્ ब्रैं.भक्ष्य.कुपट.भूट.र्नुः ४१४.क्रुट.पूच.वट.७वा.टे.लूट. ત્તું. $\sqrt{4}$ . $\sqrt{4}$ .વાર્સુય.રીંયા.શી.પ્રાં.શીવયા.તાતુ.રેવદ.રીં.વીયા.ય.રે.છો.જાર્યુદ. ૹૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣૣઌૢૣઌૢઌૺ૱૱ઌૢ૱ૹૢ૱ૹૢઌ૱ૣઌઌૢ૱૽૽ૼૺૹૡ૱ કુંહદ. મુટ. ટૂંઃ ળૈય. ૧૫. ૧૫૪. મું ૧૪. મું ૧૪. તથ. ૧૫૪. ટીટ. ર્'.વૈશ્વ.યેઃ શુષ્ત્રશ્વ.વે.તે.ત.ર્યોય.વૈશ.યું.વેશ.ટુંમ.જી યુનન્ન.તંતુ.ર્મે. જાજ્ય, કુપદ.જુટ.ડ્રંઃ કુષ્મન્ન.૧૫ન. ૮४.૧૪.મું. શું. તીળ.જીય.૧૪.૮૫૮.૨ં.વેં.૧૫૫૫. મું.શુજાજા.૧૧.૨૮૬ ઌમૂં.તીળ.હું**૮.વિજાજા.જી.**મીંવ.૧. <u> ટું.</u> પ્રૌથ. તાઢું જા. પદુદ્વ. તું. પર્તિંળ. શુજા જા. ળ જા. તૈંદ. વ. ભૂથ. તજા

the vessels in which the mind is found are called 'sentient beings'. Therefore they are confined to the limitation of a subject and an object. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of subject and object!

Also do not think the pure dimension to exist somewhere above! If in space, which has no support, there were to exist a dimension comprised of a world and its beings, there is no reason for thinking that it would be a pure dimension. If we suppose that it existed somewhere above or below the earth, there is no reason for thinking that human beings, while alive, could not reach this place. If we suppose that they could not reach this place while alive, there is no reason for thinking that they could reach when dead this place that now is not possible to see or experience. If we suppose that it is because of physical bodies that beings cannot reach this place, there is no reason for thinking that the consciousness of all dead beings could not reach this place. If we suppose that it cannot be experienced by sentient beings with bad karmas, the beings who would go there and the dimension to be reached would all originate from the dualistic illusory mind. Therefore, there is no

માર્ગુદ તદ્દેતુ.ળત્રા.માંબેય.તપુ.તપ્યાદયાત.તપંદ, ર્ટુંઃ નાળ.કે.હુદ.વિશ્વના.સે.કે.કે.વે.હુના.સ્ટ.નવુ.રે.ટે. વૈશ્વ.યુપદঃ તર્વા.૫૬્ય.4્રિયા.વેફ્રેશ.વેફ્રેય.વુદ્ શ્રેઅશ્વ:૩૧:ૹૣ૽ૼૼ'ઌૄ:ૐવૄૹ:ઽૢૣ૽ૢૢ૽ૡૢૻ૱૱ૡ૽૾ૡ૽૽ૡ૽૽ૡ૽૽ૺ૾ૡ૱ૹ૽૽૽ૺ૱ বখ্রবরাগ্রদঃ রাজরাওর দুট সেন্দ্রের নামির । <u> Հતદ.મુજા સૈવા.વર્કળ.વર્શેજા.મુંજા.વરુદજા.ખુદ.વોષજા.</u> भ्रम्य भी स्त्रे स्वर् स्वर ૮૬્રમું.ક્રૅ૮.ત.ત્વે જા.જી.જા.ત્વેં ૪.તજાઃ ૮ત્વે.તષુ.હુ૮. ૱ૢૡૢઽ.ૡૹ૱ૡ૿૱ૹૣ૱ૹૣ૱૱ઌ૽૽૱૽૽ૼ૱૱૽૽ૢ૽ઌ૽૱૱ઌૢ૱ <u> শ্ব</u>ূব:দেশে.শূব্-প্ৰকাশন্তৰ:কৰা.প্ৰ.ৰ্ছ্নাৰানা.বা.ব্ৰ.বে. ટું.౮ટં.વ.\$જાય.થું.શુજાય.૧૧.૪૮.૪૮.તું.શુજાય.કૌંંં. ર્વઅ:કુંક ટ્રાંત્ર:વ.મું.ળઅ:મું.ત્વેશ:સેવઅ:કો.ટ્યાં.અ. र्या.मु.झॅट.च.झॅ.कू्बेबारा.तं.चं ४.घंटः ४८.तंप्ट्र.कु. ક્ષેદ.વ.ટું.પોંચ.૪૮.ક્ષેદ.ટી.૧૧૬૮.ત.૪૮.દ્×.તાતા.વ.૧૧૧. त्रयाम्बरम्पर-नृतरः अः<u>म</u>ुपःयः पुरः नः देते दे न्द्रयः ત.૧૧૫ ના કૂર વેશ મૈવાના પાડવાળ તારા છોટે .૧૨૧૫

bad karma apart from the (duality of) subject and object. Even supposing that such a pure dimension existed, if a sentient being, fettered by the two types of self-clinging and possessing the five sense-doors and six aggregates (of consciousness) reached this place, since the mind of this being is impure he would be fettered by the three types of suffering and apart from the possibility of obtaining a slight temporary happiness, his dualistic vision would not change and thus he would never have the possibility of obtaining the supreme happiness of the pure dimension. Therefore all the various perfect pure dimensions and self-perfected lotus light (realms) which are naturally endowed with all happiness and enjoyments are just the mental vision of each individual being. For example, in the dreamtime various pure and impure visions appear, but upon waking up (one realizes that) all these appearances have simply developed in one's vision and vanished in one's state, and that they do not exist anywhere else. In the same way, all good and bad concrete appearances that we have now have just developed as our present vision and there is nothing which previously existed nor anything stable about them. Therefore, becoming मुक्र.च्रेमः पट्टेष.त्र-भ्र-त्मं त्य.त्म.च्य.त्म.त्य.ट्ट्रेष्ट्रांस्ट.ट्टे.क्य.त्र-क्ष्यश्च.मोट.मो.च्य.ट्या.त्य.च्य.प्यंत्र-पट्ट.मोथ्य.च्याः क्ष्यश्च.मोट.मो.च्य.ट्या.त्य.च्य.प्यंत्र-पट्ट.मोथ्य.च्याः क्ष्यश्च.मोट.मो.च्या.त्यंत्र-पट्ट.मोथ्य.च्याः क्ष्यश्च.मोट.मो.च्या.त्यंत्र-पट्टः क्ष्य.त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-पट्टः क्ष्य.त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-पट्टः क्ष्य.त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-त्यंत्र-क्ष्यः न्यंत्र-त्यंत्यः-त्

કુન્ન.તપૃ.ષ્મજ્ઞન્ન.પટ્ટેન્.તધુવન્ન.ત.૮૮.૧ પર્વેત્તે. <u> સું.૨ંતા.ળ.૮ ૨.૧.૭ુંતા.મુંજા.મુંથ.વૈજા.ધું.ધૃંત્ય.જ</u>ાળજા. ભ મું.ઌ૱.મું. જ્બ. ટુંડદ.મુજળ. વત્ર. ટેંચ. મંજૂજા.મું. ल्र्-तर्वातायवुषा ट्राप्त्रियाः अणाव्यायस्याने द्र्यः ૹ૽ૼ<sup>੶</sup>ૢ૽ૺઌૻઌૻૻઌૼઌૢૻૼૺઌ૱ઌઌઌ૱૱૱ઌ૽૽ઌ૽૽ઌૢ૽ૡૺૺ૱ૹ૽ૺઌ त.एट..व.७ब.च.ब्रंट. र्वेट.त. जूर.व.ट.ट.ट. राजर. ૮૫.ઌૣૻ૮૪.ઐ.૧.ફ્ર્ૼ૫૪.૧૪.ઌૢ૮.ૡ૪.૭.૧૨૧.વૈં૮.૮૮. **३.**चे.चेला ऱु.७वा.में.थचा.मो.चर्लेट.क्टा.घट.थका.ची. ૽૿ૺૺ૾ૺઽઌ૽૱ૹૢ૾૱ઌઽ૽ૺૺ૾ઌ૾ૹ૽ૼ<del>ૢ</del>ૼૹ૾૱ઌૼૡ૽૾ઌ૿૽ઌૻ૽ઌ૽૱ઌૹઌ૽*ૼ*ઌૼ क्षेत्रवादर:र<u>्</u>ट.पीका.जू॥ ॥



certain that all the inanimate and animate universe are one's own vision, fully comprehend that the Buddha which is the object of hope and also the pure dimensions are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Fully comprehend also that the impure dimensions of samsara, which are the object of fear, do not possess true existence and are empty (pure) from the beginning!

At this point I was woken up by a strong, violent thunderclap, and at that time the day was dawning. I clearly remembered what I had dreamed and accordingly I immediately got out of bed and wrote down my notes in detail. Thus, I was able to write everything down with a feeling that most probably I had neither omitted nor added anything. Nevertheless, since the upadesha had not yet reached its conclusion, I felt quite sorry, but I didn't know what to do. But for some time I was left with the conviction that the image of Guru Rinpoche sent by the Chinese Embassy having transformed into The Main Points of the View had an important significance.



## ∞**‰∞ॐ**∞**‰**∞

ଵୖୣଷ:ริฺଷ:ଧ୍ୟା ହିଁ୮:ส:ଧ୍ୟ ५:୩:४୮:२२៖ ଞ୍ରିଟ: ୭ୁଷ:५:५५:५२:२२:४८:४५

<u>बुर्बा इंस.च.जा</u> ट्बार्ट्यु.जब.री

८८:५-५८:१४:पःर्तुः १८५४:४४:४८:१ क्षुप्रशः प्रमा पुरुः कः ४८:५-५११ कः ४८:५-५११



In the Water-Horse year [on the twenty-seventh of February, 2002], while I was in the special place of Margarita, an island in South America, we did a practice together to commemorate the worldwide anniversary of Guru Garab Dorje. That night, in the early morning, I had the following dream.

Iwas walking together with the Mentsün Padma Paldzinma across a place with crystal rocks scattered here and there, when I remembered the big cave of crystal rock in which there was the self-appeared text The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind. I asked the Mentsün Padma Paldzinma:

"Is this not the place in which there is the selfarisen text The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind?"

"Yes, exactly! Do you still need to see that text?" she said.

"I haven't yet been able to write down the complete text of The Main Points of the View Totally Beyond the Conceptual Mind. This is fortunate! Let's go there!" I requested in reply. विस्त्रमुत्यायः मुक्षः विष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विस्त्रमुक्षः निष्णः विद्यम् व

दे. ब्रेम. य. श्रेष. पर्यथ्या हो। दे. प्रस्ति प्रस्ति स्था प्रमान स्था प्रस्ति प्रस्ति स्था प्रस्ति प्रस्ति प्रस्ति स्था प्रस्ति प्रस

ત્રિત્ર્યું અમ્મુત્ર ત્રત્યું ત્ર્યામાં ત્ર્વે અપ્યું અપ્યેત્ર કે તે જે ત્રાપ્યું માર્ચ્યું અપ્યું માર્ચ્યું પ્રત્યામાં ત્ર્યું અપ્યું માર્ચ્યું માર્યું માર્ચ્યું માર્ચ્યુ

७४४. चुर. मु. ८५ पृतः ता <u>१</u>८० ता

त्रुण्यः द्वा देशः पुर्यः हेः त्त्रुणः अळअयः चल्पः यः दृरः। प्राप्तः तः दे।

So she led me there immediately, and we sat down in front of the naturally appeared text. I searched for the passage in the text where I had previously stopped, which said:

"Thoroughly understand also that the impure dimensions of samsara, which are the object of fear, do not possess true existence and are pure from the beginning!"

And I read the text from that point until the end one time and then once again from the beginning. After some time, while I was doing that, the Mentsünma said:

"You don't need to read the text again and again with such effort! Since that is a teaching whose transmission has fallen upon you, you will be able to remember it at once. If you feel doubtful about a few words, by looking into my mirror they will definitely appear clearly".

"You are right!" I said, and stopped reading. Then she said:

"This time, once you have written down the entire text of The Main Points of the View Totally

ڰۣؗ؞ۼ؞ڰۣٛۼ؞ڿ؞ۿ۫ڿ؞ڽڬٝڝ ؆ڽٳ؞ڿ؞ڬ؞؆ڰۣ؞ڮٛٳڎ؞ڬٛ؞ڝؙؖۼ؞ڟۼڎ؞ڽٳ؞ڟۼٛۼ؞ۻڂڿڰؚۼ؞ ۿؚۼ؞ۼڿ؞ۿڿ؞ڽڬٛڝ ڎڿ؞ڸۣۄڎ؞ڞٳ

देश-देश-यथा मिट-मेथा
त्र-देन-देन्ध क-क्रेक-प्रेक-तु-त्र-हें।
वेश-देन-प्रेक-प्रेक-प्रेक-तु-त्र-हें-प्र-हें।
वेश-देन-प्रेक-प्रेक-प्रेक-प्रेक-तु-त्र-हें-प्र-हें

Beyond the Conceptual Mind properly, it is important that you teach it in Margarita Island to your devoted students before any other Longsal teachings!"

Then I asked, "How are the conditions for the spreading of the teaching of Samantabhadra in Margarita Island?"

"Oh, yes. The conditions are totally perfect!" she replied, and while she was still speaking, something woke me up. Some time had already passed since dawn, and as I clearly remembered my dream I immediately got out of bed and wrote down the entire text of the teaching:

## ₹'गल्८'।

ড়ৢ৾৽ য়ৄৼড়ৢঽ৻ৼৄঽয়ড়৸৻ৠ৸ড়৻ড়য়ৄঢ়ৣ৽য়ৢয়৻৸ঌ৽

বৰ্দাশঃ

প্র প্র প্র

मुक्षः भिषः भुक्षः भिषः भुक्षः भिषः भुक्षः भिषः भुक्षः भिषः भुक्षः भुक्षः भुक्षः भुक्षः भुक्षः भुक्षः भ्रम् भ्रम्

ૹૄૼૹૹૹ૱૱ૺ.૾ૣૢૢૢૢૢૺ૱ૹૺૡઌ૱ૢ૾ૢૢૢૢૢૡ૾૽૾૽ૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ૾૽૱ ૹૄૼૹૹૹ૱૱ૺ.૾ૣૢૢૢૢૺ૱ઌૺૹૺૺ૾ઌૢ૽ઌઌ૱ૢ૽ૢૢ૽ઌ૽૱૱૱૱૱ ૹૄૼૹૹૹ૱૱ૺ.૾ૢૢૢ૽ૺ૱ૹૺૡઌ૱ૢ૽ૢૢ૽ઌ૽૽ૹ૽૽ૺ૾ૺૹ૽૽ઌ૽૽ૹ૽૽

#### ROOT TEXT

 $\frac{8}{5}$  From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe,

here is contained

# THE MAIN POINTS OF THE VIEW TOTALLY BEYOND THE CONCEPTUAL MIND.

### $A \quad A \quad A$

I pay homage to Samantabhadra Garab Dorje, the master who is my own Rigpa!

Those who wish to practice the essential yoga of the self-perfected Dzogpa Chenpo first of all must properly ascertain the main point of the view, otherwise practice will not become effective and one will only enter the gate of Dharma with blind faith, and the chain of the attachment to (the duality of) subject and object will only become tighter: this will surely cause one to wander in samsara without end and also the supreme teaching of self-perfection will surely decline. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point of the view!

The knowledge that all phenomena are the primordially pure emptiness is the quintessence of the कुष. त्. पट्. द्भ. रं. टुं अ. त्र. क्री अ. क्री वीः व्या. थे. त्या. पट्टे अ. त्र. क्री अ. क्री वीः व्या. थे. त्या. पट्टे अ. त्या. क्री अ. क्री वीं. क्री प्. त्या. व्या. प्रा. व्या. व्या. वि. त्या. क्री या. व्या. व्य

યું. જુંમાન ક્રિયાના ક્રયાના ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાન ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાન ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાન ક્રિયાના ક્રિયાના

त्तः मिय.यर्ण.थेश.भोषए.व्रिंग्लोः लेज.थुर. श्रुट.त्.वेट.क्य.ग्री.ड्राभाषाः व्रेष्ट.क्ष्य.ग्री.ड्राभाषाः लेज.थुर. teachings of all the Buddhas and the common ground of all vehicles. Therefore, whatever yoga may be the object of one's endeavor, if we have not thoroughly understood this main point it will only produce some mental virtue and never become the path of complete liberation. In this regard, because of the condition and capacities of beings there exist various paths in accordance to the three capacities, higher, medium and lower, of individuals, and thus there are numerous vehicles. But know for certain that only Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, has precise knowledge of the nature of the base and fruit of all them, allowing one to have a direct experience in one's own state.

The base and root of the view, meditation, behavior and fruit of the profound path of Dzogpa Chenpo is the Bodhichitta which is the essence of our state as the Primordial Base: know that the three thousand fold universes, the infinite pure realms, all the Sugatas of the three times and the beings of the three worlds without exception originate from the Essence-Bodhichitta and are the Bodhichitta.

The Essence-Bodhichitta is totally without a basis or root. It is all-pervading like space. It has no ob-

∋૮.ર્યળ.નુૈ. <del>રૂ</del>ળ.તಃ ભે.યે કા.સુંય.૨૮.ટુ.૧૧.વર્ષ.૧૫. ત્રના કૃ.તીળ.રે.ટુ.ળજા.તાલેય.તાટુ.જાદજા.મેંજા.હોજા. युः यः मदः िष्मा गुदः स्रेदः त्यः म्यायः हेः प्यंदः तुः स्त्रुमः गुदः યુષા, શ્રીતા . ટેંદ. ૧૫ છે ૧૧ તા છું. જાદ જા. શ્રી છા. તા છું છે. તા છે. ৻৴য়৾৾৾৻য়৾৻ড়৻ড়য়৻ঢ়য়৻য়য়য়৻ঽ৴৻য়৾ৡয়৾৻ঢ়ৼ৾য়৻য়য়৻ ૹ૾ૢૺઽ<sup>ૻ</sup>ૡ૽ૼઌ૾૽૱ઌ૽૽ૢ૾ૺ૾ૹૺૹ૱ઌ૽૽ૢ૾ૺ૾ઌૺ૾ૡ૱ઌૺૺૺૺૺ૱ૡૺ૱ઌૺૺૺૺ૾ૢ૽ૺ पवट.त्र्राचर्श्वाचिटः सथ.चेटचं.लेण.टे.श.चैच.तराः . ૡ૱.ઌઽૣૼૼૼૼૼૺૺૼૺૡ૽૱ઌૡૻ૽ૺ.ૡૹ૽૽ૺઌઌ૽૽ૼઌ૽૽ૺઌ૽૽૱ઌ૱ ઌદ્દય.ઌૢૺૺૹૹ૽ૢૺૹૹૺઽૺઌઌઌૢૼઌૺ૱ઌઌ૱ઌઌૢ૿ઌૡ૽૿ૢઌૻૹૢ૽ૢ૾ૢૻૢ૾ઌ माता. हे. लूर. र्. क्या. ग्रीटः वया. त्यायप. रट. अथया. त्या. શ્રુશ્વા કથે. चेंट ४. જુટે. તા. ટું. ટેના. મું. ફ્રુંના. ફ્રુંના. વર્કળ. ઌ૿ૄ૽<sup>੶</sup>ૹૺ૱૱ઌૻ૽ૹૼૼઽ૽૽ૢૺઽૢઌ૱૱૱૽૽ૺ૾૽<u>ૻ</u>ૡ૱ઌ૱૱૽૽ૢ૾ૺ૱ ष्ठितः वर्षेत्रयायह्वाःखेलाःन्यः वर्षेत्रः ૮૪. ફેળ.ઌર્સે. ૧૧. તર્જાંદ. ટે. જુટ. તર. તુંજા તર. શુંજા <u>শ্বিশ</u>াঃ

ject and its Rolpa (energy manifestation) penetrates all without material obstacles. From the beginning it is beyond all defects, impurities and karmic traces. It is the total state which is immovable. Therefore, apart from it, there is nothing else outside to be called 'Buddha'. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the wisdoms and qualities of countless Buddhas infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring benefit to the Essence-Bodhichitta, and tried to improve it, since there is nothing that can be the object of benefit, there could never be any benefit, not even the size of a sesame seed. Also, there is nothing to be called 'sentient being' apart from the illusory vision in which our grasping consciousness makes us believe to exist what does not exist. Even if we thought the contrary and, gathering together all the negativities, obstacles and sufferings of countless sentient beings infinite as space in number, prepared ourselves to bring harm to Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and tried to impair it, since there is nothing that can be the object of harm, there could never be any harm, not even the size of a sesame seed. Know this!

त्रमीश्राचि॥ प्रमानार्यः च्रिन्यः म्रान्यः न्त्राच्यः म्रान्यः च्रिन्यः च

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta has no place of origination nor an entity (to be born), it is beyond the limitation of birth. Since it has no place wherein to dwell nor an entity (for dwelling), it is beyond the limitation of dwelling. Since it has no place wherein to cease nor an entity (for ceasing), it is beyond the limitation of ceasing. Know thus that (its existence) cannot be conceived neither in the past, in the future or in the present!

Since the Essence-Bodhichitta is the base of the impure vision of samsara and of all the wisdoms and qualities of the pure Buddhas, it is not something that has no base: therefore it is beyond the limitation of nothingness. But even if it is the common basis of all samsara and nirvana, no concrete marks of true existence can be conceived in it: therefore it is beyond the limitation of eternalism. There being no one to come nor a place to come to, it is beyond the limitation of coming. Since all phenomena are inseparably of one flavor in the Essence-Bodhichitta, it is beyond the limitation of difference. Since all phenomena of samsara and nirvana manifest with their forms unmixed and distinct, it is be-

मुश्राय्यः मुश्राः भूमाः स्रीयः प्रम्पाः मुगः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्राः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः स्रीयः पर्वेतः स्रीयः स्रीयः

मा-नम्मिन्न् निक्तिः अर्म् न्यः प्रत्मा अरम् प्रतिः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः अर्म् न्यः प्रतिः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः व्यः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः क्षिः व्यः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः क्षिः व्यः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः क्षिः व्यः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः क्षिः व्यः क्ष्रिः प्रतिः क्षिः विद्यः क्षरिः प्रतिः क्षिः विद्यः क्षरिः प्रतिः क्षिः विद्यः क्षरिः विद्यः क्षरिः प्रतिः क्षरिः विद्यः क्षरिः प्रतिः क्षरिः विद्यः क्षरिः प्रतिः क्षरिः विद्यः कष्रिः विद्यः विद्यः कष्रिः विद्यः वि

yond the limitation of sameness. For example, just as on the surface of a pure mirror various reflections appear unmixed and distinctly, but all that manifests as a reflection does not exist as something different from the nature of the mirror itself, since all interdependent phenomena are non existent and not to be found (through analysis), (the Bodhichitta) is totally beyond the eight conceptual limitations. Falling into any limitation means having a distorted, biased view: know that in this way one goes far away from Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, and also turns one's back on the path of complete liberation, fooling oneself in the darkness!

This Bodhichitta essence of the Sugatas which is the primordial Lord pure from the beginning, the all-embracing and immovable king Samantabhadra, having no concrete marks of true existence, is the outer emptiness; being completely beyond all bases and roots, it is the inner emptiness; since apart from what appears from oneself dissolving as something else there is no union nor separation between mind and vision, it is the emptiness which is not to be rejected: this is the emptiness as the door of libera-

ર્ટ્સ મિલેટુ, જુના તા જાયા જાયા જાય જાય જાય છે. જુના જુના ୬,୧.ଶୂ୍ମ୍ୟ ଜ୍ୟୁ ୧୯.ସିଠୀ ସଦ୍ଧୀନ୍ତ ୧୯.ସିଁ ୧.ଗୁ.ଘାଟ୍ରାମ୍ୟ ଥିଲା ર્ટે.નુંત્રન્ન.ત.૧૧૫ન.વર્દૂ ટે.વૈડુ.તીળ.ળન્ન.ઌર્ચ.તન્ન. ૹૢ૽ૡૺ.ૹૹૢૡ.ૡ.૨૧૨૬ ૮૬.ૹ૮.ૡૢૼૡૹ.ૹૹઌ. ભરાવન્યાનયાન્યો ખેત્રાએ અર્જેન યાન્દક ર્સે 'બેન્' <del>ૢ</del>ૼૼૼૼૼૺૺૺૼૺૺઌૢૺઌૺઌ૱ઌઽૣ૱ઌ૱૽ૼૢૼ૱૽૽ૄૢૺ૱૱૾૱ૐૢૼ૱ઌ૿ૢ૽ૺ૽ૢ ¥ૹ.તૠૠ.તઌૢ.ૠૢૻૣ.ૹૹਖ਼.ૹ.ઌૢ૮.તઌૢૼ૾૽*૾ૹ૾ૢ*૮.ઌૣૼ,ઌ૽ૺ૮. क्व.मु.४अअअ.ल.४४.४८४.मैश.मी४.२.८४७४.त्रार्पूर. **ત**ર્સ બેંદ્ર જે જૈ! મુવ વર્ષ તે કે સંદે જે દ્વર દે સ્ટ જે જ ૡૺૹૻ૽૽૽ૺ૾૱૱૾ૹ૽ૼઌૻઌૢૼ૾૱ઌ૽૽ૼઌઌ૱ૠૢ૿ૺ૱ઌઌ૽૱ઌ૽૿ૢૺૺ ર્ત્રળ.ત.૪૮.૧૪૪.શે.ફ્રિનેશ.ત.ત્વે.૧.૫૪% र्ज≪.८च. **୵**ଽଃ ୖୄୠ୕'୴ୣ୕୵'য়য়য়'उर्'गৢৗয়'৻৻য়ৢয়'৻য়ঢ়'৻ঢ়ৢয়'য়ৢয়' द्रभ.लट.भुट.कुटः विच.चर्ण.यभ.भवषु.व्रूप.लेब. ૱ૹૣૼઽ.વઌૢ.ૹૢ૾૾૽૽ૹ૾ૢઽ.ત્ર્ય.વૈઽ.ૹ૾૽ઌ૽૾ૢ૾ૺ૾ૹૢૹઌઌ૾ૢ૽૾ૹૢ૽ ત્યુંળ.ઌટ્ટ. પ્રજા. શુૈનાજા.ના. ખુંટ. ટેં. ભૂંટ. તળુ. હુંદ. વિજ્ઞજા.નાંદ. ૢઌૣૢૢૢૢૢઌઌ૽ૣૻઌઌૢઌૢઌ૽ૣ૽૱ૢ૿ૢૹ૽૱ૹઌઌઌ૱ૹૢઌઌ૱ૹ૽૽ઌ૽ૹ૽૽ૢઌઌૹ૾

tion. The Rigpa of the Base, the total state in which all limitations self-liberate, apart from being directly experienced as the natural and self-originated state, the Dharmata, without any attachment to experiences, is beyond the object of expression, therefore it cannot be indicated by words; being incomparable and beyond all limitations, it cannot be indicated by examples; being beyond the object of intellect, mind and thoughts, it cannot be indicated by meanings: this is the absence of characteristic signs as the door of liberation. When we realize the Essence-Bodhichitta, the primordial Buddha Samantabhadra totally embracing the whole of samsara and nirvana, to be our own state, and when it self-liberates in oneself, the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms is perfected as one's natural possession, part from that, whatever effort is made with the body or the voice, with the intellect or the mind, no benefit will reach the Essence-Bodhichitta, not even the size of a sesame seed. But when we understand that the total dimension of the all-pervading space is beyond all going and coming in the three times, we will definitely realize that the Essence-Bodhichitta does not have the slightest wish or aspiફ્રમાયર ઘર પાટે :ર્ક્ક્રોનું યાએ દ્રાયા છે કે ક્રમા ઘર :ર્ક્ક્રોનું વાલુઆ પોંદ લાલું :ર્ફેવલા પાટે પાદવા છે દ્રાદુ ને લાયર :ર્નેક્રોનું વૈવાઃ

. पितृति: पॅतु: ५५ तु: यद : ब्रेट्: पॉर्वेट: ब्रेट्: प्रावुष: यः देश પર્ટે. ગુૈટ. ગુૈજા શ્રુજાજા ૧૧૧ થયા ૧૪ વર્ષા ૧૫ વરા प्रतिभदाता कुः रेतुराय श्चेता क्रिक्र रापर्यिण तापकाः र्षुरा ये. ह्र-प्रविण.न.जै.वेपुः ल.चाधु.ल्य्. २४.ल. ह्र्मान्य. र् र्हेंग्रच मेट प्राप केर बट प्राप केंद्र रॉन्स्प्रग केंद्र या देह रत्र-व्यक्षेत्राक्ष्य-विद्य-प्रदेश-प्रतेश-प्राचित ૹૻ૾૮.૨૾ૺ.૪ના.ઌૂ૨.૧.ઌ૽.૧૿ઌૢ૽૾૽૾૾૾૾ૣ૽ૣઌૺ૱.૧૪.ઌૄૺ૱.૪૦.૪૮. <del>૾</del>કુંડ્ર-ડ્ર-કુેં! વડે કેઃ ક્રેંત્ર-ઇ.ક્રેંત્ર-પ્રક્ષિળ ધડે કેટ્રન્ટ્ર-બેશ વર્તા. દે. કૂર્યા તાળા વર્યા જુરા કૂર્યા જાતવુ. ખુલા ત્વા <u>શ</u>ી મુંશ

ration to move from here to a pure dimension located in some other place. Therefore this is the absence of aspiration as the door of liberation. Know thus that this state is fully perfected in itself with the three doors of liberation!

When the Base is not recognized it becomes a neutral state, and thus the qualities of the Base bring neither benefit nor harm just like the drawing of a lamp, for example. When, through the function of ignorance, sentient beings fall under illusion and wander in samsara, this is just like mistaking a mirage for water or a jewel for a stone. When we discover the condition of original and total perfection of the qualities of the primordial basis, we understand that vision is unreal and definitely realize the total (state) that has no object and penetrates all without material obstacles: this is just like reversing from the consciousness believing the mirage to be water and thus having the certainty that it is an illusory vision. When the prajña of Knowledge arises in oneself, this is just like the recognition of having mistaken a jewel for a stone and becoming aware of its precious value. When we are governed with the prajña that understands what is considered 'self' to

श्रीम्यः वे त्यत्त्र त्यात्र त्यात्र त्यात्र व्यात्र त्यात्र व्यात्र त्यात्र त्यात्र त्यात्र त्यात्र व्यात्र त्यात्र व्यात्र त्यात्र व्यात्र व्यात्य व्यात्र व्यात्य व्यात्य व्यात्र व्यात्य व्यात्र व्यात्य व्यात्य व्यात्य व्यात्य व्यात्य

be without any self, existence falls into pieces, just like ice to which heat is applied. If we know that the nature of our mind is emptiness but do not recognize that all dimensions and beings of the three worlds are the natural condition of primordial purity, it means that we have only reached the absence of a self in the individual and thus, know that this does not become the path of complete liberation!

Although we know that the entire universe of dimensions and beings is empty in its own condition, if we reduce the essence to mere emptiness without recognizing the Primordial Base which is the state pure from the beginning, emptiness becomes a neutral state, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. Although we know that the Primordial Base is the emptiness pure from the beginning, if we have the understanding that emptiness has neither defects nor qualities and that it is necessary to obtain the qualities and activities from somewhere else, it means that the duality between emptiness and the universe of dimensions and beings has been created, therefore this also does not become the path of complete liberation. In fact, just as space is the base and the essence of the five ele-

୩ଵି'དང'ଝିଁ'ସିଂ୴୶'ଧ୍ୟଃ କ୍ରିଁକ'དང'ଊ୕୶'ॸฺ୶'ଈ୕ୣୄୣ୕୕୳୳ୖଋ' વેઅઃફૂંદ : ૧૫ હુવા, અ.જી૧ ડાં કે. વહુષ : વે.જી. વહું કે.ડ  $A_1, \partial_1 Z_1, A_2, A_3 Z_1, A_3 Z_1, A_3 Z_1, A_3 Z_1, A_4, A_5 Z_1, A_5 Z_1, A_5 Z_2, A_5 Z_1, A_5 Z_2, A_5 Z_1, A_5 Z_2, A_5$ ળશ.મુૈ.તોયશ્ર.સુંતજા.ધુંજાજા.જી.ત્ત. <u>વૈ</u>ંદ.ત્રદ.જ્જા.જીં.<u>ત</u>ૂર. તૃટ,કુંન. વર્જેન. ખડ્ડેન. ભૂષ. મું.ક્ષેંદ. વ. શૂના જા. ખેતૂ મ. વેછુ. ક્ષેંદ. શ્રેઅચ પ્રચય ૩૮ મું મૃંદ્રિ ૧૮ ૧૮ ૧૮ માં મુંચ્યા પ્ર ક્રૈદ.ભૈળ. ધ્રેમન. ૧૨. ધ્રેમ. જોવાડ. ળ દ્યા. ખૂર્યા ત્રેન ૧૨૨. ટું. येत्र.भोत्तप. यट. क्रिंट. तय. शुभशः येः पर्त्तयः प्रटेशः ग्री রঝ:৲বা.৸ঢ়.ৼূ৾৾৾য়৾৾৻৸৶৾.৸ৢয়৾৾৾য়৾ঢ়৾৾৻ৼঢ়৻৽ঢ়য়৾য়৻ঢ়৻ৼ৾৽ वयाः यावतः वाववः विवाः नृः वीः व देवे द वाः देवाः दिवे द વિય. યમળ. યુત્રા અવિદ્યુ. ત્વિમ. અદ્યુ. નું મું સ. પા. પા જા. म्वितःविमार्च्झ्यार् अर्द्धशासः र्झ्यायेर् र्रा એ**ન્-૧૯૬ વર્દ્ધ એન્** કેશ-દુઃવઃને નવા ગુદ ૧૬ જુન્ કસ <u> હુતા.મેં.ઌર્વી ૪.૭૮</u>૬ જાટ્યું ૧.૪<u>૧</u>૦૦ જા.૧૧૧૧.૧૨૮.  $AC. \stackrel{!}{\exists} C. \stackrel{!}{\downarrow}. \stackrel{!}{\checkmark} U. \cap A. \Rightarrow i. \downarrow. \quad AC. \stackrel{!}{\checkmark} A. \stackrel{!}{\downarrow}. \quad AC. \stackrel{!}{\checkmark} A. \stackrel{!}{\downarrow}. \quad AC. \stackrel{!}{\downarrow} A. \quad AC.$ ઋંડ.૾૾ૣૻૺ૮.૾૾ૢૼૡૺ.ઌૺ.જી.ૡૺૺૹૹ.ઌ૾ૢૻ૮.૾૾૾ૢૼૡ.૮ૹ.ઌ૱.

ments and of the various objects of sensory enjoyment, and thus is not a mere vacuum with neither defects nor qualities, in the same way the emptiness of the Primordial Base is the base and the essence of all the visions and mental states of samsara, such as the appearance of sensory enjoyments of the universe of dimensions and beings that exist naturally and inherently in the vision of this life, of the next life and in the dream state. Therefore one should not think that emptiness is a vacuum with neither defects nor qualities. If we separate all the objects of vision from space and believe space to exist independently, we go very far away from the principle of the primordial purity of samsara and nirvana. If we understand space to be something else, the inseparability or union of Ying and Rigpa would become meaningless. If, apart from the realization of the total dimension of the all-pervading space, there existed something else on which to meditate, 'beyond meditation', 'without a reference point', 'without grasping' would all become mere designations. To summarize, if we do not understand that the whole of samsara and nirvana is the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of our vision, even if we declare that we

ट्रेश.त.बुच.चुंडा.चुच! ट्रेश.प.चु.चु.कुंचडा.त.लुच.पाः के.चण्ट.टु.चा.जडा.चांच्य. प्रांचर.पट्डा.चु.चुंचडा.त.लुच.पाः के.चण्ट.टु.चा.जडा.चांच्य. प्रांचर.पट्डा.चा.चडा.ट्या.नुच.

ઌૢ.ૡૢૢૢૡૢ૾ઽ.ઌૣૼ.વ૾ૺ૮.ૹ૾૽ૺઌ૽ૣ૽ૢૺ.ૹૢૹૹ.૪૮.ૡ૽૾ૼૺૺૺૺૺ૾૾ૺઌૺૺૺ૾ ઌ૽.ૡૺૢ૾૾ૹ૾ૢૺ૮.ઌૣૼ.વ૾ૺ૮.ૹ૾૽ૺૺઌ૽ૢ૿૾ૹૢૹૹૹૢ૽ૹૢૼૡૺ.ઌઌ૽૽ૼૺૼૠ૽૾ૢ૽ૺ૾ૢ૱ૡૺઌ ત્તું અ૮૫. ત્રદ. ખૂદ ઢા ફ્રીંટ. ત્રમન ૧૨૨. તૈય. જેમ. જૂનેન ४८८.८.जा.भ८७.२४८.ड्रीच.वए.य२वा.त्.भ्र.भ.तं.वैर् બ્રદ્ધાપ્રમાં ત્રામાં ત્રાપ્ય પ્રાપ્ય પ્રદેશના ત્રાપ્ય પ્રાપ્ય પ્રાપ ત્રદ.ળૂદ જાર્શ્વેટ.ગ્રીજા.વેદ.તૂદ જાતવુ.જી.લેવા.મૈળ. ૱ૠઌૢ૽ૡૼ૱ૢૺ*૽*ૹ૾૾ઌૺ૾ૹૢૻૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌૺઌૢૻઽ૱ૹૢૢ૽ૺૼૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌૺઌ૽૾ૺ૾૽ 

have discovered our Rigpa, know that it does not correspond to the real meaning, because Knowledge means understanding and having the certainty that samsara and nirvana, in the absolute, are the nature of primordial purity. And since the view is also nothing other than this, be sure to ascertain this profound point!

Although the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base abides in one's state without having ever been united or separated from it, when it becomes a neutral state it is just like when fog gathers in the sky. The Rigpa which is the realization of the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when the day breaks and the sun rises. Not recognizing the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base is just like when, although there is perfect abundance of power and riches (in the kingdom) of a great king, there is no lord to rule over it. Discovering the Rigpa of realization in one's state is just like a poor man who has no power nor riches being enthroned and enjoying the kingdom. When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, which is totally perfected with qualities from the beginning, is not recognized and becomes covered by (the dual-

વ.૧૧૪૩.૧૬.૧૯.કૈતો.વર્કાળ.એ૧૪૧.શે.શ્રેટ.વ.ટુ.૪.૨<sub>૦</sub>૨. ષ.ાત્રા ક્રીટ. ૨૮ . તથ. તછ. વ્રિજા. ૧૮ ના. નાજુના. ક્રેં વજા. તથ. ५मा धे मिल के ५ पट ५ पुर है। प्रोका क्रिया पह पह ए ત્રકૃતા.ળ.શૂત્રાનાયુરા.ર્જીતા.વર્જીતા.વ્રીજા.તીય.ઝુ૮..ટી.જાય ૧. વ.કો.વૈપ્ટુઃ ક્રુંષ્ટ.ત્ર્.વેદ.<sup>જ</sup>વ.મું.જીજન.૪૮.દ્.પર્સેટ. <u>૮ું.૪ના.૧.'ળૈ૮.૧૧.વર્ક્ષેથ.ની</u>.નાંહુ.ળજા.છુજા.છુ×.'ઇત્તનાંજા.ત. <u>ૢ૽ૺ૱૽ૢૢૢૢૢ૽ૺ૱૽ઌઽૣ૽ૼૺૺૺૺઌ૽ૢૼૺ૱ઌ૾૱ૢૺૺ૾ૢ૱ૺઌ૽૾ૺઌૢ૾ૢૼ૱ૺૺઌઌ</u>૽ઌૹૺ ૹ૱ૢૢ૽૾૱ઌૹૹ૱ૹૺૺ૾ઌૢ૱ૹ૿ૢ૽ૺૺૺૺૺૺૺ૾ઌઌૢૻઌૹ૱ૢૢ૿ૢ૽ૺૺૺૺૺૺૺૺઌૺૡ૿ બે<sup>.</sup> મૃતિ ત્યુદ અ વસ્તુક નું બેંદ્ર ય દે કે કરો ર કે જે તેના કદ <u>ટ્વા. તુલા ૧૧૬ ના ૧૧૬ ના</u> শ্বর'রি-প্রের্মারার্থার'র প্রিন্ত্রিনার্মার্থার প্রান্তর্বার্থার প্রান্তর প্রান্তর্বার্থার প্রান্তর প্রান্ত প্রান માં અળ. ત્યાં ટે. ત્યૂ. કુટ. ગ્રી. શ્રું સામિટ. ટે. તત્વના જાતા ટે. જૂટ. ય૨.૧.તુંજા.૧૪.૮૫૮.મુંજાતે.૪૮.ત્ર્ય.૧૪૮.૧૭૫. તૂંંપુ.ર્ક્રેના.વર્કળ.*તુૌ.*શ.૧૧૨.૧૫ઃ ક્ષેત્રશ.પુંતા.૧.૫૭૭઼. ૡર્સેર કેદ ૾ૄ ૹૢ૾૱ઌૄઽ યર ઢર રે રદ માં કર શેવ છેડ র'ব'ঐ৲'৸৴'য়য়৾*`*ঌ৾৲'৲৾৾৾ঽয়৾৸৸য়৾ৢয়৾৲৸য়৾৸য়৾য়৸ঢ়৽ঢ়ৢ৾৽ ସିଫ୍ରି ଟି.ପଶ.ସ.ଫି.ଲାଡି.୬ଟ.ମ୍.ସି୯.ଫି.ଘି.୬୧୬.ଲିଏ.

ity of) subject and object, we experience the suffering of infinite samsara, and this is just like a wealthy householder fallen under the control of powerful enemies, afflicted for a long time by the sufferings of hunger and thirst, of being beaten up and so forth. When the Essence-Bodhichitta is discovered as one's state and the Rigpa which is far beyond the neutral state of the Base (arises), it is just like when the rich householder is released from the prison of his enemies and again enjoys happiness in his own place. When the Primordial Base is in the neutral state is just like a person afflicted by a serious illness, under whose bed there is an extraordinary medicine but, since he does not know that under his bed there is this extraordinary medicine, for a long period of time he has been afflicted by the sufferings of the severe illness. When at a certain moment he discovers that he has the extraordinary medicine under his own bed, and has the certainty that this extraordinary medicine is the best remedy to eliminate his illness, he takes it and gets rid of the illness. Therefore, by gaining precise understanding of the natural condition and way of being of the self-perfected Dzogpa

चेश.त्र-भ्रोश.चेमाः स्ता.त.क्षेथ.मीका.ह्माश्रात्मश्रात्मीय.व्या.क्ष्या.ह. प्राच्या.क्षेय.मीका.ह्माश्राय्मश्रात्म

Chenpo, the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and discovering in oneself the Rigpa of realization and maintaining one's natural state, the strong chronic disease of samsara will dissolve without a trace and the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of kayas and wisdoms will be spontaneously perfected. Know this properly as it is!

When the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, the Supreme Source (Kunjed Gyalpo), is truly realized, it is the Buddha of the self-originated Rigpa. In fact, the essence which is total primordial emptiness, the total Dharmadhatu in which samsara and nirvana are fully perfected, is the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu. The purity, clarity and limpidity of anything that can variously arise as an unceasing manifestation of objects is the Mirror-like Wisdom. The equal pervasiveness of the whole of samsara and nirvana without an object is the Wisdom of Equality. The unceasing manifestation of the clarity aspect of the wisdoms and qualities is the Discriminating Wisdom. The spontaneous realization of all activities through the simultaneous perfection of purity and liberation is the Action-accomplishing Wisdom. Therefore know that the natural

<u> ટુંડુ.૮૮.૧,૪નો.૧.૪,୯મિંળ.૧૪,મૈં.૧૧,નેંકે</u> ત્રાહ્યું. તર્ળા વિવ. મું. ત્રુળ તળું. ૮૮ . શ. જુવા. તા લુંશ. મુંં. বৃশঃ दे.वेट. ३८. १४४. प्रेय. प्रेय. এই এই এই এই এই এই तुभ.ब्रुंट.थभ.भोवए.४ट.ब्रैंट.तर.पर्वंट.ब्रुंड भोवए. २व्रेटबाक्षे.वे.ब्रुभाग्राचः द्वायटाम्मानुबानुदामान्या વઃ ફેંદ કૃર દે.વઃ ત્રદ માં દદ સ્યાબદ સે સેંદ વર્ણ <u>चर्कुल'च'५८</u>៖ क्रुंअ'०९्ग'५८៖ ग्रें५'गेु'ऄॣचरा ५८ः अर. त. वेष्यातवीर. एक्. ग्रेट. व्यव. स्वयं व्यव्या वी প্লবশ্যর্থ বি শূর প্রান্ত্র প্রত্যান্ত্র করা ক্রিন্দ বি দ্বি দ্বান্ত্র করা ক্রিন্দ বি দ্বান্ত্র করা ক্রিন্দ বি ळेंॱर्त्तुंॱषे८्ॱग्रुं र्सुंद वित्र ५८ प्राय विदः यवि स्ट वित्र ક્રુંદ.૪૮.૪.૫૪૪૫.૧૯ૢ૾ ટુેડુ.૮૮.૧૪૪૩૪૮.૧.૧૧૭૮. तपु.मोधु.दे.सेश.त.रेटश.मोशज.र्.जटश.त.यु.मोय.मोधुपु. क्ष.त्र-.चुब्र.तप्तः टुपट.न्ट.चब्रण.व.पब्र.लेण. र्.ज.र्मेय.१८८.लीज.ज.भ.र्षेत्रका.त.२८% १४८.ल८.७१४८.

Dang of the Rigpa abiding in the Base of Dharmakaya, which is absorbed in its inner clarity without showing (any characteristic), is the total wisdom in which the five wisdoms are perfected all at once!

Ignorance of this state becomes simply the cause of illusion, that is, not recognizing the state of the all-pervading Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the Base becomes simply the cause. When this becomes a little more stable, we believe in the independent existence of a vacuum-like space which is the actual All-Ground: a blank condition like the sky, where nothing is known and nothing is thought of, an empty astonishment (had de ba) in which one does not feel any experience of one's own condition. The states of fainting, meditative absorption, sleep and the moment of dying when our vision changes are the actual All-Ground. In these occasions, in fact, there is no attachment to mental experience; the Base is wrapped up in its vacuum. The consciousness that arises limpid and clear from this condition, when vision starts to develop, is the All-Ground Consciousness. In this regard, apart from one's clarity, there is no object existing (outside), or in which to be engaged, but there is the possibility of any kind of ર્.વે૮.વ.૮નુવતાથા મું.સૂર્યાને જાપાની દ્વાયા ब्री.मीचेत्रकात्रकेष.मी.मी.मी.सी.सू.प्राचारकपर.टी.पीटा.पा.लेप्ड *ત્ર્વે* તાલું તું કું તાલું भक्षर-र्-रुट-पर्यः देवे.८८-तम्बर-विश्वप्यन्तिःहुः ક્રૈદ.૧૧માં. ખુંશ.૧.૧૫દશ. છે. તર્વા. જ્રેર. વર્વેદ. તર્યાની ત. રૂળ. ટે. ક્રૅંદ. યે દ્વા ક્રૅંદ. તીળ. યે ૧૧. મોં ૫૮. તું ૧૫. ફ્રુંદ. તીં ૫.૧. ५८३ दे.पक्ष.तर.वीर.धे.भर्ष. २.वेश.तश्रह.प. અર્જન તાતું. તાલું. જૂનં. કુર્યાની તાત જાય જાય ના ત્રાપ્ત જાય ના ત્રાપત ના ત્રાપત જાય ના ત્રાપત ના ત્રાપત ના ત્રાપત ના ત્રાપત ના ત્રાપત ના તામ ના ત્ तपू $^{1}$  है.पायर.श्रैर.चयु.लीय.जी.पार श.पे $^{1}$  है.र्च. <u> છે.તત્ર-ધિ</u>ત્રાયકાહેય.કુદ.ઇર્ત્વિળ.તડ્રઃ ત્રાછેકાઇદ્વ. भ. द्रवा. तदा. यट. चैंट. छेथ. भुैं य. ग्री. ल. चुं य. वीं वृष्ट. यट. म्परम्बायम् प्रमानिकः स्थारिकः स्थार्मे प्रमानिकः यतः मद्रस्यागुरु मिले अर्द्धर् छेट्रयः द्रहः से त्येंद्रापी ઌૢૺૹ.ઌૹ૾ૢૢૺઌૹ.ઌઌૢૺ.ઌૣઽઽૹ.ઌૢ૿ૢૢૢૹ.ઌૢ૽ૡ૾ૺઌ૾૱ઽૢઽ૬ અઝઅ.ઝે૮.ઌો.નુંજા.વર્દ્યુવજા.તાંટુ.વો૮૮ જા.ઝૂંજ.ગૂંદ જા.તાંટુ. manifestation. For example, just like on the clear and limpid surface of a mirror various and different kinds of reflections can potentially appear, in the empty and clear All-ground Consciousness various visions can potentially develop. When from this condition the consciousness that simply appears as a self, which is called 'I', arises and believes in a self existing on one side, the Base manifests on the other side and the vacuum-like space as the realm of appearance comes into existence. When it becomes stable and fully formed, the so-called 'mind (yid) of the Base which develops vision' arises and its clarity aspect is caused to manifest (outside). For it the five objects of vision arise, and when one grasps at them, attachment and illusion are produced. Because of dualistic ignorance, the natural Dang of the Base, the innate and self-originated wisdom, is covered. In fact, when the Dang of the Wisdom of Dharmadhatu is covered, it becomes the actual All-Ground. When the Dang of the Mirror-like Wisdom is covered, it becomes the All-Ground Consciousness. When the Dang of the Wisdom of Equality is covered, it becomes the Emotionally Defiled Mind.

**७८.२८**៖ शूर.सूचाबाला.पेबाचच्चैतवातपु.वारटवा चि.र्मेय.लु.चुद्रायझ्रैयद्रानपू. ષેઽ'ઌ૾ૄ૽ૺ૾ઌ૽ૺ૱'ય'ઽઽક म्पट्रायह्रय.त.सं.शूर्यायह्रस्य.तप्तुः रेग्नेट्यायमा त.र्ज.णन्न.योट्टन्न.एर्वेट.कुन्न.पूर्ट.येन्न.त.र्ज.टटः उर्वेट. त्रेय. क्षेत्र. त्रा. त्रा ૡ૾ૢૺ.ઌૺ૮૮ઌ.ઌૺ.ૹૻ૮.ઌ.૪૮.ૹઌ.ઌૹ૾ૢૺઌઌ.ઌઌૢ.ૡ.ૡઌ.ૢૺૡ. ર્સેંદર્ચાયત્રે :ફ્રેંગ્'ય'ક્રુઅ'ય'ભુ'ક્રુઅચ'અઢેંદ્ર'ય'દ્રદ્દઃ દેં' ત્રું.ર્ज. ધે જાજા. તાર્કું તજા. તાડુ. ૧.૧ થ. તીંદ. ત્રું. ધે જા. તા.ર્જા. ધે જાજા. भकुर.तप्ः भर्*र.य.*र्येथ.येषुष्ठ.विभन्न.वी.पह्य.तन्न. <u>पार्वेर.तार्युः पार्वेयका.शुर्र.तिश्वा.रटःः</u> ग्रीय.पाष्ट्राप्त्रका. ঀ৾৵৽৾৾য়ৢ৽৻ৼ৻৽৻ৣ৽৻ৼয়৽য়য়ৢৢঢ়৽য়ৼ৽ঢ়ঢ়য়৽৻৽ঢ়য়৾য়৽৻য়য় <u>पार्त्रम्थापभशार्तः</u> क्षरःग्रीःपभशःशुःपह्रःयःर्य्र्यः નશ.ઌડ્ર્ટ.કોછુ.વિજાજા.૨૮ક હે.ર્કે૮.તું.શું.૪.કૅ૮.૧. અઢેઽ઼'યચઃ'ઽૄયા'વ'ઽઽ૾ વર્ડ્ડ'઼ઢનાચઃ'ગૈચ'એ'ઽૃનાચઃ ५८៖ महे सुमा मेरा रु५० में ५८ समा र्मा मेरा सु ઞ.ઌૢૢૢૢૢૢઌ૾.૮૮૾ ૮.મૄૼઌ.ઌૄ૾ૢૺ૱.ઝૢઌૢ.ૹૻ૾૮.વ.¥ઞ৶.ঌ৾.ਖ਼ড়ৢ৴. ય દે.૮ન.૪.૮ન.૪.૫.૧.૧ને.૭.૩૯.૧.૧૧૧૧૧.૧.૧.૧ चुद्रा.तर.ग्रीद्रा.चुनाः

When the Dang of the Discriminating Wisdom is covered, it becomes the Mental Consciousness. When the Dang of the Action-accomplishing Wisdom is covered, it becomes the Subtle Grasping (concepts). From the five Yings, the Dang becomes the five lights of the five great elements and the five minor elements. When the colors of the five lights manifest as external Dang and one's Tsal energy is covered, the five thoughts of emotions develop and, when the five essences are covered, the five aggregates develop. To summarize, being conditioned by the grasping at the All-Ground element, the Formless Realm develops. Being conditioned by the grasping at the state of the All-Ground Consciousness and attaining stability in it, the Form Realm develops. By attaining stability in the mind (yid) element, the Realm of the Devas of Desire develops. When vision develops in the gate of hatred, the Hell vision manifests; through attachment, the Preta vision; through ignorance, the Animal vision; through jealousy, the Asura vision; through pride, the Human vision. Know all this to happen in the same way that the vision of a dream develops!

ૹૄૣૣૢૢૹ.ૹૹૹ.ૹ૮.*ફ*ૢૹ.ૹૢ૮.ઌૢૢૢૻઌૢઌઌ૽૽ૺૼૼૼૼૼૼઌૣૹઌૹ.*ૠ*૮. દ્રશ્રાસુવાયા ફે.વાઉવાળુદાએન નેફ નિયાન નુંએ क्रुंबोबाताजाह हेब.एत्रुंजाट्री:श.घवी.त.बीबीबादायक्रेब. भ्रेट्रचित्रर्ः स्ट्रिंट्रचायुरः मित्रिंट्रचेट्रयः मित्रायद्वा ષ્રજા. જાતા. તાંતુ. જોના. તાંતુ. જો. વે. જે. તે. તાં. તાંતુ. જોના પ. ટે. ટીંદ જા. तपु.पुरा.पांकुंय.कवारा.पुटः ह.जेय.येश.योवपु.ट्र. ત્ત્રું. વેષ. જોત્તપ. છુંટે. ખંજા. છું. પટ પ. જૂવે. ङ्कर प्रशासका स्माप्त मिष्ठ मुं निर्माण स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त स्माप्त चित.तर्ण.र्भाभाषु.र्ष्र्यालीबी.पात्रा.भु.पर्पः यपरः म्बिते क' द्रश्य प्रमा रेश्य प्रहेद या द्र्य प्रवाम रेपः म्बि ૮નુંદશ્નાના ત્રુંગાર્ને. વર્કાર થયા થયા જાયા છું છે. ટે. ક્રેંદ. प.र्टाः व्रम.भोपए.र्टेट्झ.पोद्याप.मुे.क.पाद्य.येत्रा.योतप. ચ રુ ક્રુંદ વ રુદા કે રિવિલ કુ ક્રું ક્રામાં આવા છે. ક્રાફ્ ८८ः प्रैट.८८ः पश्चिषाशःश्रुपाशःखेलःजे.दे.श्रेट.च.

All phenomena arise solely because of interdependence and not even one of them has any independent existence. For example, when a clear and limpid mirror as the primary cause and the shape (of someone or something) in front of it as secondary cause meet, as soon as this interdependence occurs a reflection, although having no existence, appears. In the same way, (in) the space that has no base nor root arises continually the consciousness called T' which conceives as a self the objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation), which penetrates all without material obstacles, of the total dimension of all-pervading space of the Ying of the Base. Thus, just as the essence of space is not something beyond space itself, but when a rainbow appears one conceives of space being something else, in the same way, even though not being beyond the total dimension of all-pervading space of the Primordial Base, as an aspect of the Base one conceives the grasping subject as the T' and, the Ying of the Base being conceived of as something outside, it appears as a blank empty space, while from the purity aspect of space, space itself appears as earth and in the same way space appears as fire, water, air and as the five objects such as form

मेशः न्येन्यत्रं भेर्योद्धः हेर्ष्यायायश्वाच्यायः वर्षतः भ्रायः वर्षायः भ्रायः वर्षायः भ्रायः वर्षायः भ्रायः भ्रा

द्रमा-पा-भव्ययः मूँ (पा-कृष-पूर्वेश-विर्ः भट्ष-प्-भव्य-पूर्व) मुल्यः मु

and so forth, just like various reflections manifest from a limpid mirror. In the same way that all reflections are of one flavor in the nature of the mirror and none of them is something different from it, all material objects that manifest in our vision are of one flavor in the nature of space and none of them is different from it. The certainty that all samsara and nirvana are the Rolpa (energy manifestation) of the space of Dharmata is the prajña of the utterly pure space, thus thoroughly understand that its realization is the wisdom of Rigpa!

All beings of the three worlds, because they ignore this profound natural condition of their own utterly pure space, have not realized the state of the Essence-Bodhichitta: this is called 'ignorance'. When all phenomena of the universe and its beings, of samsara and nirvana, are ascertained by means of the discriminating prajna and thus we gain the certainty that they are the primordially pure and objectless Rolpa (energy manifestation) of space which penetrates all without material obstacles, the realization of the profound natural condition of the utterly pure space is called 'the Rigpa of the Base which is the total liberation from limitations'. As for the way

**ૡ૾ૼ**ຒ.ૡ૮.કૃષ્મશ.૧૧૫.કૃષ્ટ.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫.કૃષ્ટ.૧૫૯૫ मंद्रापातः लाम्बद्धाः मेद्राराम्। यात्राम्यायः प्रा र् दुर पर्रे मेदे सर महरू अस्त द्वर पर्रे केर मानक र्'त्रबुट'क्शर्र्ट्शक्षक्षर्यदेष'मुय'क्ष'पक्ष'प्रेर'बुग . मृ.पन्। कन्। के त्राप्तियः वित्रः क्रुं तक्तियः त्राप्तियः वित्रः । ଵୖ**ଽଃ ୬ୖ୶**ୢୄ୕ୣ୕୕୕୕୕ଐୢ୕୳ୄ୴୷ୢୣଌ୕ୣଽୄୖଌୣ୕ଽ୵ୣଌ୕ୄଽ୵୵୕ୖୣଽଽୖ୴୶୕୳୶୶ **૩**૮.તાઢુ૮.૨<sup>2</sup>.જૂ૮.૧૦૪.૭.તોથ.તાહુ.કૂ૮.૨૨.૧૧૧૫૫૪. न्दःचित्रन्तुन्तः विषान्तरः देते । द्रात्तः विस्रान्तः । भ्री.जिंभा में .बैंट.च.चेंच.चंट्र.कुः चर्च.जह्रं से में .चेंश्र यभन्ना वर्षे प्रमृष्टि । स्त्री स અ'નાસુઅ'જે'. વર'. ભેરક દે. દે. દેના. ખ. વદેષ. નર. હોય. र्य प्रतितातपू= ह. के र. भू. तभ. मु. ब्रैट. पूर्ट. ଐ୕୶<sup>੶</sup>ਸ਼ຆଈ<sup>୲</sup>୕ଌ୵୕୶୳ୄ୕୵୕୶ୖୄଌ୵୕୶ଈ*୕*୷୷୶୰୷୷୷ୄ୕୷ ૮૮.ટું.તાળ.વ.૧૧૫૪.તીળ.ટે.ળૈજાનાની૮.હુના.ગ્રી૮.ઝુટે.

of realizing it, the Mind-Essence of sentient beings is naturally luminous clarity, primordial consciousness without interruption, limpid and clear without sullying factors, potentially open to the arising of any manifestation: when the appearance of its natural Dang is believed to be something other (than oneself), the traces (for believing it to be) a permanent, stable, unchanging and truly existent (phenomenon) with marks of concreteness, are formed, and thus illusory attachment arises unceasingly. When one falls asleep, all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings (experienced) in the daytime vision dissolve in the nature of blank empty space of the All-Ground and in its condition they remain absorbed. When the dream vision appears, the egoclinging consciousness arises and thus from what appears as a self all the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings develop in the Ying of the Base and, by continually experiencing happiness, suffering and neutral sensations, and believing in their reality and being attached, one is (caught in) illusion. Just as all objects of enjoyment of the inanimate and animate world appearing in a dream vanish in the nature of the mind as soon as one wakes

है: भूर: भाषातः त्यः कृतः स्वान्तः स्वान्तः स्वान्तः स्वान्तः त्यः स्वान्तः स्वान्त

up and no trace whatsoever of them is left behind, in the same way, all that appears as objects of enjoyments of the world and its beings vanishes in the expanse of one's mind and, apart from that, there is nothing which has an independent existence. Therefore, understanding that all visions are a non-existent clear appearance since they do not exist yet appear as an illusory vision, and discovering this directly in one's condition, one realizes the state of the Ying of the Base which is limpid, clear and without sullying factors, in which everything is not apart from the Essence-Bodhichitta of the Primordial Base, and thus one obtains confidence in one's own state: know this to be the nature of the wisdom that knows the essence of the Rigpa of the Primordial Base, which is the total liberation from limitations, just as it is! Just as when the sun shines in the sky all darkness is annihilated, as soon as the condition of the Ying of the Base is ascertained all the dark dimensions of ignorance tied to the concept of an ego are annihilated and the natural condition of Dharmata is made manifest. Just as all coarse material things are reduced to ashes when the great fire at the end of

the kalpa spreads and of all the tiny grass stubble

<u>ત્રી ત્રું પ્રસ્થેત.વે.વી 4.તજી કુવા. શ્રેવા. શ્રેવા.</u> ત્રઅન્ય.૧૨૮. ગ્રુપ. મીશુન. માર્યુવ. તા. ૮૮ક અ. દુ ન્ય. તાંદુ . ક્રેમ. મું. બજૂ. જુય. ત્યું ૪. બાપ્ટ જા. તાંદ્ર, જી. ત્યું ૪. તા.લેમ્ક પાત્રા.રેદ.પર્વેશ.વૈદ્ય.શૂંશ.ર્ધેજા.વેર..તી.તીનું. અદ્યાપની જાતાના ત્રામાં ટ્રુંઃ ૬.ઌ૽૽ૼ૨.૪૧૧૪૫૪.ઌૣૼ૮૪.ઐ.ઐ૮.ૐ૮.ઌ૾ૢૼ૨. ત્રુઅશ.૧૨૮.જૈય.૧.૩૬૬ ત્રુ.ત્યીલુ.૧૧૮્થે.પર્ની.૪ની. ત. ટુંડુ, ફ્રિટ જા શ્રે. ઇઠ્ટ ૧. પટ શ. ક્રી. જૂ જા. જા. જો જા. તા. ત્રાંટ જા. सु'कुप'यसः षे'मिनि'अर्दे क'तमु र'मुे' देम'य' हे' प्रे'मेश <u>ଽ୵ୄ୷</u>ୣ୶୵ଽୢ୶୷୶୷୳୷୶୵ଽ୵୵୰୕ୗ୶ୖ୳ୢ୰ୢ୵ଢ଼ୢ୶୷ୖ୷୰୷ୣ୶୷ र्ह्न मृतः भूदः क्रें शः भूः पोन वा क्रें वा स्वाप्त स्वीकाः स्वाप्त स्वीकाः स्वाप्त स्वीकाः स्वाप्त स्वीकाः स <u>শ্বিশ</u>ঃ

not even a dust of ash remains, when the Ying of the Base is realized all the noticeable negativities and obstacles are eclipsed and all the unnoticeable negativities and obstacles are reduced to nothing. Just as there is no small river which does not flow into the great ocean, there is not even one of all phenomena of the path and the fruit which is not included in the expanse of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Just as all the inanimate and animate universe, all the world and its beings, are perfected in the realm of space, all phenomena of samsara and nirvana are totally perfected in the realm of the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base. Therefore, know the Rigpa which is the realization of the Primordial Base to be complete from the beginning with all phenomena of the path and the fruit such as wisdoms and qualities, and to be the total primordially dwelling Dharmakaya!

If all this illusory vision of the objects of enjoyment of the world and its beings does not disappear and does not self-liberate by merely understanding that all phenomena of the inanimate and animate universe, of samsara and nirvana, are the condition of primordially pure emptiness, how could liberaप्रस्तानिकः क्षेत्रः त्राचानिकः श्री स्वान्तिकः स्वानिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वानिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वानिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वानिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वान्तिकः स्वानिकः स्वा

क्ष्ण, प्रट्वी-स्वान्तर, मुन्नाः भार्यात्रप्त, मोर्थान्य, प्रमाः मार्था, प्रयान्त्रप्त, प्रयान्त, प्रयान, प्रयान्त, प्रयान, प tion ever occur even if we were to spend our whole lives meditating on a deity, cultivating samadhi or applying conceptual reasoning as a virtue of the mind, or practicing virtues of the body and the voice at a relative level? It would never happen. Therefore, know that whatever analysis is applied by means of conceptual mind and dualistic thoughts and whatever conclusion is reached by means of grasping and effort, they are merely intelligence (prajña) conditioned by the limitation of dualism, while the authentic knowledge of the condition of primordial purity of samsara and nirvana is the total prajña which understands the absence of a self!

In fact, even though sentient beings have tried to analyze and reach conclusions through their own intellectual capacities, they have never found the right path since beginningless kalpas but, being attached to the uninterrupted experience of the dualistic vision of happiness and suffering, illusion has been continuously present for them. Therefore, know that the profound authentic condition which totally transcends all thoughts, explanations and conceptual limitations must be thoroughly understood by relying on the teachings of a sacred master!

न्त्रीः मशुअः मुश्यः द्वाः याद्यः यादः याद्यः याद्

क्रीट्र. त्रा. त्रा. चेंच्या. त्रा. चेंच्या. त्रा. चेंच्या. त्रा. चेंच्या. त्रा. चेंच्या. त्रा. चेंच्या. चेंच्य. चेंच्या. चंंच्या. चेंच्या. चेंच्या. चेंच्या. चेंच्या. चेंच्या. चेंच्य

Whatever virtues are accumulated with the three gates, they do not exist in any place whatsoever. They are nothing more than a vision of accumulating virtues, nor should you think that they can bring any benefit to the mind, since both the bringer of benefit and its object do not exist. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that virtues are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Also regarding the accumulation of negativities, there is no direction nor place where they gather or dwell. They are nothing more than a vision of accumulating negativities, nor should you think that they bring any harm to the mind, since in the moment that they appear they dissolve into emptiness and, apart from that, no harm done exists anywhere. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that negativities are empty (pure) from the beginning!

For this reason, both the person who devotes themselves for a whole lifetime to the practice of virtue with the body and the voice and the person who engages only in negative actions for their whole lifetime in their minds wish for happiness and do not desire suffering and are similar in the fact that all  their thoughts and behaviors are aimed at accepting happiness and rejecting suffering. But just like a silkworm binding itself with its own saliva, by accumulating the causes of the dualism of happiness and suffering, we bind ourselves by ourselves and until the ripening of our individual karmas is exhausted, the vision of happiness and suffering goes on without interruption. When some karmas are exhausted, again we experience other causes and effects and continue to wander in samsara without interruption. Know properly all this to happen in this way!

Even though the path of complete liberation is just the condition pure from the beginning of the Primordial Base, when ignorant individuals who delight in being attached to experiences relax in the equanimity of the state of primordial purity no attachment to experiences is formed in their minds and thus they have little confidence and trust and, since their minds are beyond any activity entailing effort and correction, they fear they will waste their lives and so they put all their effort in relative virtues such as reciting mantras and prostrations and offerings etc. Or, even in cases where their mind is a little

<u> ३८.र्बेचेब.राषु.र्यट.र्.वेब.यपट</u>ः धु.लूट.र्<u>र</u>्च.राषु. ૡૢઌ<sup>੶</sup>ઽૢૼ੶ઌ૽ૼૼૺ૾ૹૄ૽ૼઽૻ૱ઌ૿ૢૢઽૻઌ૱૾૱૾૽ૢૼ૱ઌ૾ૢ૱ઌૢ૽૱ઌૢ૽૱૱૱ *ઽ*વો.ક્રેન.યજ્ઞજા.૧૨૮.જુજા.કું.ઉંટ.ડાજા.ધ્રુ. વટું. ફુંના ત્રમના ૧૮. હેમાં તે. કૈંદ. વ. તુથે. તેના વેક દેવો. <u> ક્રુંના મું.ળશ્રાનાદ .ળાડદ .વાર્</u>ચનશ્રા જા.જા.જા.જા. ટેંદ્ર થા.ત્ भ.भकुदाः तर्येथ.तर.मींय.त.कुणट.भ.भकुदा.तपु. ૹ૾ૼઌાઌઽૢ૾૾ૢૢૢ૽ૡૼ૽ઽૺૺૺૹ૽ૼૺ૱૱ઙૢૢ૽૾૱ૢૢ૽ૼૹ૽૱ઌઌૢ૱ૹૢ૱૱૱ <u> વૈત્રપણ સેવજા જો.વીં ઋતા સ્વાન્ક ટની. ફ્રેના સેજા જેટ.</u> *৾*ঀৣ৾৽য়৾৾৻৶৻ৼয়য়৾৻ড়ৣ৾ৼ৻৸ঢ়৻য়ঢ়ঌ৻ৼয়৻৸৻ৼৼ ૻૻૡ૽૽૾ૢૻૡ૽ૻૹ૾૽ૹૻ૽૽૽ૹ૽૽ઌૹ૽ઌ૽૽ૢૣ૿ઌૹ૽૽૽ૢ૾૾૽ૡ૽ૺ૾ૹ૽૽ यकार्वातार्ष्यः एरकाः सूर्यात्रः मियः क्रीः रूपाः परः भः रूपायाः તન્ન.પહૂન્ય.વ.ળે.ની.મૈંટ્રે.ટે.પિવિજન્ન.તપુ. જ્ળા.ળ.દુન્ન.ખુન્ન. पक्ष.त्र.कुर.टुः तिकाटवा.मु.मुच्यत्तराविष्यात्तरमा ঀৢৗঌ৽৻য়৶৽৸ৼ৽ঀৄ৾৻৸৽৸ৼ৽য়৾৽৻ঢ়য়ৄৼ৽ঢ়ৼ৽ড়৾ঀ৽য়ঌ৽৽

directed towards the profound meaning of Dharmata, since they find nothing to understand or experience as an object of their intellect, mind (yid) and thoughts, they become doubtful and do not have trust in the profound crucial point of the absolute. All virtues and negativities are solely the function of the mind and since they manifest as all the happiness and suffering of experience, virtuous and negative actions have no form in any place, no material substance and no real existence whatsoever. Fully comprehending this point becomes the means for having trust in meditation and the supreme method for having the certainty that the base of all virtues and negativities is empty (pure) from the beginning. Also, when we achieve stable understanding of the fact that we wander continuously in samsara because of being obscured by ourselves through our ignorance of our state, that is, because we do not understand the Rolpa (energy manifestation), encompassing the whole of samsara and nirvana, of the Primordial Base which is pure from the beginning, and thus we trust that by merely purifying the obstacles of the body and the voice we will not reach

[1]5, तर. १४. रॅ. पुष्टा तर. मुंबा पुष्टी पुष्टा रचा मुंचा प्या दें जार्टा रचे जार्च र जिल्ले स्था स्था है । पुष्टा रचा मुंचा प्राचित्र प्राचित्र

त्रा, भूतः श्रुं स्तर् त्रा, त्रिं स्तर् त्रिं स्तर् त्र श्रुं स्तर् त्र स्तरं त्र

complete liberation, know that it is the special method for opening the eye of prajña without any traces of dust!

Primordial purity being beyond conceptual constructs, there is no benefit whatsoever that can be brought by a beneficent deity. What is called 'deity' has no parents nor causes and conditions, no place from which to arise, in which to dwell and in which to disappear, no physical form nor color, no abode, support nor place and so forth. The one that conceives a deity also does not dwell in the outside, inside or medium part of one's body, nor in the house or in one's belongings, and it would not be found even if we searched for it after reducing to dust all mountains and forests, and even if we were to search in the atomic particles and indivisible subatomic particles. Therefore, fully comprehend this main point that what appears as 'deity' does not exist as an object and is pure from the beginning!

Also a maleficent spirit does not exist in the five elements of a place in the outer world, nor in the aggregates and sense constituents of beings who are its inner contents. Just like a small bird is scared by the sound of its own wings, one is afraid of the evil

spirit that was created by one's own previous thoughts, and apart from manifesting as an experience deriving from the ripening of one's previously created karma, there is no maleficent demon whatsoever to be found with an objective existence. Therefore fully comprehend this main point that what appears as 'evil spirit' is empty (pure) from the beginning!

Whether we meditate on a deity in the Creation Stage, or practice the profound path of the yoga of Chöd, or engage in mantras or rituals for protecting ourselves from evil spirits, if we have not ascertained that deities and evil spirits are not something different from our vision but, (on the contrary), believe that they have an independent existence and fall under the power of secondary causes of the dualistic thoughts of good and bad, of deities and evil spirits, then our thoughts arise as the enemy, and illnesses and happiness and sufferings manifest without interruption. Even if all we have to do is find a needle and thread, we pray to a deity, believing it to be a siddhi from the deities. Even if a thorn pierces our foot, believing it to be a magical attack from the spirits, we (perform the ritual) for sending away the

मुः निष्ठ-मिणार्गः कुरान्त्रः स्विकास्य स्वीकाः स्वीकाः स्वाकाः स्वावाः स्वाकाः स्वाकाः स्वावाः स्व

स्यास्यात्रेयात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्यात्यात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेयात्रेय

evil spirit. Believing that all joy and pain and all good and bad things that happen are the magical display of deities and evil spirits, our thoughts arise and create attachments etc. to all these, while nourishing the samsara of illusory vision. Therefore know that precisely understanding that deities and evil spirits are empty (pure) from the beginning is a most important point of the path!

Also what is called 'Buddha' and is the object of hope, since the beginning has never existed nor has ever dwelt (somewhere). Don't think Buddha to be a physical body. The body is produced by the causes and conditions of the parents, thus it always remains confined to the limitation of birth. In fact it manifests from the self of the individual as the perceiving subject. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of the self of the individual as a perceiving subject!

Do not think Buddha to possess a dimension, a retinue and attendants! A dimension, a retinue and attendants manifest from the self of phenomena as the perceived object. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of the self of phenomena as a perceived object!

पप्ट.भर्षपः जन्म.सूट्य.स्यं.पट्यान्य.पुर्याः प्रमानः मुक्यः प्रमानः स्वानः प्रमानः प्रमानः स्वानः प्रमानः स्वानः प्रमानः स्वानः प्रमानः स्वानः प्रमानः स्वानः स्वा

पट्टब्रं मुं श्रिअश्यापाविश्वश्च मश्चित्र मृं मुंद्रः प्राचित्र स्वाम्य स्वाम स्वाम्य स्वाम्य स्वाम्य स्वाम स्वाम्य स्वाम स्वाम्य स्वाम्य स्व

Do not think Buddha to be a nirvana! The attainment of nirvana is confined to the limitation of cessation or death. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of cessation or death!

Do not think Buddha to be a teacher that teaches the Dharma to his retinue! What is present as the Dharma teacher, the Dharma to be taught and the students to be taught is confined to the limitation of action (samskara). Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of action!

Do not think Buddha to be an aggregation of the five senses! Since the five sense-doors are the openings of the gate of illusion, the consciousness, vision and the grasping mind are all naturally present in them, just like, for example, if there is water the aspects of moisture, wetness and limpidity are naturally present. In the same way the five sense-consciousnesses and the five perceivable objects are all naturally present and they constitute the 'perceived object', while the subtle thoughts of the mind that grasp at them constitute the 'perceiving subject'. Thus in the subject-object mind the samsara of the three worlds is formed, and the five sense-doors which are the gate for uninterruptedly developing mental

मुक्त, सुनाः मुक्त, सुनाः मुक्त, सुनाः अक्षर्य, सुन्त, स्वान्त, त्यान्त्र, स्वान्त, सुन्त, सुन्न, स

म्चीयम् ताप्तः क्रिं भक्ष्यः क्षेत्रः भूत्रः भूत्यः भूत्रः भूत्य

vision as an aspect of the limpidity and clarity of the mind (yid) are given different names. The six aggregates of consciousness are called 'mind' (sems) and the vessels in which the mind is found are called 'sentient beings'. Therefore they are confined to the limitation of a subject and an object. Know Buddha to be totally beyond the limitation of subject and object!

Also do not think the pure dimension to exist somewhere above! If in space, which has no support, there were to exist a dimension comprised of a world and its beings, there is no reason for thinking that it would be a pure dimension. If we suppose that it existed somewhere above or below the earth, there is no reason for thinking that human beings, while alive, could not reach this place. If we suppose that they could not reach this place while alive, there is no reason for thinking that they could reach when dead this place that now is not possible to see or experience. If we suppose that it is because of physical bodies that beings cannot reach this place, there is no reason for thinking that the consciousness of all dead beings could not reach this place. If we suppose that it cannot be experienced by sentient beings with

૮४.२४.નું. શ્રુંટ. તીળ. જાય. તાંતુ. ટેવ૮. ટે. વેઢા. યેળનું. જાયથે. મું.જુજાજા.૧૫.૧૫ હત્યું.તીળ.હુંદ.વિજાજા.જીં.યીંવ.૧. टु.प्रीय.प्रकृश.एह्य.मु.एर्सिंज.क्ष्मका.जबा.चैंट.च.लूय.तक्ष માંગુંદ તદેવ તાયા માલત માટે તાયા ત્યાદ તારા તાયા છે. ર્નેંઃ નાળ: ફે.હિંદ મિઅઅ: ફે.હ્યું. તું.હિના ઍંદ્ર મંદ્રે 'દ્વદ 'દું' चेब्र.यतटः पर्मा.एह्य.ययाक्रेब्र.ग्रीब्र.पटुट्ब्र.तप्ट. શ્રીઅશ.૧૧ ક્રિ.િઝ. શૂના.૧૧૫ હુના.૭૮ .વિજ્ઞાસ.ટુંન. વધુવત્રા.ગૌદક શુજાજા.૧૧ ટુંઇ.૧૮.મૈંટ.૧૧.૨૫.૧૫૪. <u> ૮૫૮.મુજ.ર્સના.વર્કળ.નર્જેજ.મુંજ.તરુ૮ જ.ખુ૮.નથેજ.</u> भूपर्यःग्रुःपर्ने पः दुरः <u>भ</u>र्नः रे र्घेपः श्रेरः यः त्यन्तः वात्तरः ८९४.मु.बॅर.य.चे४४.४.भी.भी.र.तयः टेच.राष्ट्र.७८. में पर्ने पर्ने अप्या है कि अप्या पर्यो की की में हैं है प्रका ४.७८.प्रमासीय.सीय.सीमा.स्यानीय.ता.मीय.ता.सी. ૹૄ૽<del>ૺ</del>ૢૼૺૺૢઌ૽ૼઽૹૹૄ૽ૢૼૢૼઽૹ૱ૹૻ૱ૺૺૺ૾૱ઌ૱ૹૺ૾ૢૼ૾ૢૼઌૼૹઌ૽૽૽ૺૢ૾ૺૢૼઽ ટું. પટં. વ. ધે જાય. થું. શુજાય. ૧૧. ૧૮. ૧૫. શુજાય. શ્રેંદ. ર્વઅ.કુંઃ ટેનુંત્ર.ધે.ડાજા.વું.તાથ.સં.એપજા.સં.ટ્યા.જા. <u>૮ના.ના.કૉન્ડ.વ.કૉ.જૂનાના.ના.નેત્ર.૧૯૦૦</u> કાર્યા.ના.કો.કૉન્ડ. मालव.माट.र्टेएट.भार्मेय.ता.लेरः रे.लेपु.र्ट्बाईर.

bad karmas, the beings who would go there and the dimension to be reached would all originate from the dualistic illusory mind. Therefore, there is no bad karma apart from the (duality of) subject and object. Even supposing that such a pure dimension existed, if a sentient being, fettered by the two types of self-clinging and possessing the five sense-doors and six aggregates (of consciousness) reached this place, since the mind of this being is impure he would be fettered by the three types of suffering and apart from the possibility of obtaining a slight temporary happiness, his dualistic vision would not change and thus he would never have the possibility of obtaining the supreme happiness of the pure dimension. Therefore all the various perfect pure dimensions and self-perfected lotus light (realms) which are naturally endowed with all happiness and enjoyments are just the mental vision of each individual being. For example, in the dreamtime various pure and impure visions appear, but upon waking up (one realizes that) all these appearances have simply developed in one's vision and vanished in one's state. and that they do not exist anywhere else. In the same way, all good and bad concrete appearances that we

श्रेश्वर्षः विष्यः विषयः विषय

have now have just developed as our present vision and there is nothing which previously existed nor anything stable about them. Therefore, becoming certain that all the inanimate and animate universe are one's own vision, fully comprehend that the Buddha which is the object of hope and also the pure dimensions are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Fully comprehend also that the impure dimensions of samsara, which are the object of fear, do not possess true existence and are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Let's consider sentient beings when they abandon their illusory bodies and wander in the Bardo. This Bardo place does not concretely exist in any direction, and the body in the Bardo has no marks of concrete existence from all the aspects of its arising, dwelling and disappearing, since the Bardo vision manifests just like the apparent body and the apparent objects inside a dream, and apart from a transformation of all the appearances of the body, place and objects of enjoyments of the time when one was alive, know that there is no mark of concreteness what soever to prove its true existence!

શુષ્ત્રશ્ચ. ધ્રષ્ટ્રા ૧૨૮. તદુના શ્ર. તુંદ : શ્રુ. નાંતરા વધુ . र्नेण.यष्ट्र.वोष्ट्रातीजा.ग्रीट.र्हेवोद्यात्राष्ट्रभन्ना.र्टरः भर्त्रेट. ૹૣૼૣૠૢ૽ૺ.ૡૺૹૹ.ૡઽ.૨ૼઌ૮.ૹૄ૮.ફૢ૮૾૽ ઙ૿૽ૡૺૹ.ઌઙૢૻૡૺૹ.૾ૢ૽ૺ. ત્ર.ત્રીહ, ટેલે ટર્મળ, વડુ, ળત્રા જાતવય, ઇંદુ ત્રીત્રા જીં. જેંદ, यःदेःदमःग्रुटःद्र्यः अळवः यदेवः धरः सूयः धःम्रटः विमाःग्रुटः એન્:ર્નુંઃ નાળ:દે.નેદ્રાં અથવે.તનુવે.તમ્.તેવાતા. હુત્તા.ષ્મ<sub>છ</sub>જા.યઃ ૮શેળ.વડુ.ળજા.જાત્તવ.<u>ટુ</u>.ટ્ના.નું.ળેજા. ૮૮.તાય.ળતા.4જાજા.૮જીળ.જીજા.જી.જુ.તાજા.ત.૪.જીજા. ૮઼ૹ૾ૺઌ.ઌઌૢ.ઌૹ.ૹૺઌૹ.૮ૢ૾.૮ૠૺ.ઌૢૢૺૹ.ૹૢૹૹ.ૹૹ.ૹૣૹૹ.ઌ. <u> इता.पर्जा.रा.सूचा.२.स्य.तनः ५.८वा.मूचा.णया.मू</u> ¥ઞાટ્ટીય.ઞયંપ.ઝુટ.તા.હુતા.ગુ.ર્શે્ટ.તંતુ.ર્મેં.જાજ્ય.ગુટ. ત્રક્ષ ટું.પ્રેથ.શુજાય.૧૧ . ૧૮ . મું.ળજા.ક્ષે૮.ળજા.યોહેથ. ર્-मूरायातमाता प्यारा क्षेत्र या स्वेत्राय समीता क्षेत्र क्षेत्र

Also the dimension of Hell that frightens all sentient beings and makes them tremble does not exist in any direction nor in any place that can be seen and experienced. Also the ground of burning iron and the terrifying executioners of Hell have no marks of concreteness whatsoever to prove their true existence. If they really had any marks of concreteness, there would be no reason why the bodies and limbs of the executioners of Hell are not burned by the fire of Hell while the other beings are burned. Also there is no reason why the executioners of Hell, since they inflict atrocious sufferings upon sentient beings, do not experience the endless ripening of their karma. Therefore, know that all these manifest from the karmic vision of each individual being and apart from that they have no existence whatsoever.

In the same way, also the world of the Pretas with its beings is not an identifiable place located in some direction, and apart from the karmic vision of each individual being manifesting as suffering, it has no marks of concreteness to prove its true existence. Therefore all that manifests as the worlds and be-

ત્રાયા ત્રિક્ષ્ટ્રેન્ટ, વ્રેવ.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રના ક્ષ્યા ત્રિક્ષ્ટ્રેન્ટ, વ્રેવ.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રના સ્ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રના ત્રિક્ષ્ય. ત્રીજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રાયા ત્રિજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રિજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રિજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રીજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રિજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રિજ્ય.ત્રન્ડ ન્રિજ્ય.ત્

न्त्रियः मार रश् लिमः मोश्राष्ट्रायते सम् न्त्राय्यस्य स्वर्धः न्त्रायः स्वर्धः स्वरं स्वर्धः स्वर्धः स्वरं स्वरं स्वर्धः स्वरं स्व

⊿.भ.त<sup>8</sup> में.में.में

ings of the six classes is just like the dream vision that develops when the daytime vision changes. Through the power of each individual's karmic vision the visions of the six realms develop and apart from that there is nothing having independent existence whatsoever on the object side. Having this certainty, fully comprehend this main point that the six classes of beings are empty (pure) from the beginning!

Thus, whoever has perfectly and fully comprehended the main point of the view and devotes oneself to the practice of the Self-Perfected Dzogpa Chenpo, essence of yoga, is known to be of 'supreme capacity' possessing the best desire, diligence, presence, contemplation and prajña.

The profound Main Points of the View is a special upadesha transmitted by Guru Garab Dorje.

SAMAYA GYA GYA GYA



Thus, from the beginning to the end of the text, every word gushed spontaneously out just as I had memorized them, and this time I succeeded in writing it down properly and completely. Marvelous! Wonderful!



## **ACKNOWLEDGEMENT**

These texts were translated from Tibetan thanks to the generous donations offered by the following donors for the Project Complete Works of Chögyal Namkhai Norbu (July 2002-June 2003):

Adriana Dal Borgo

Alfredo and Maddalena Avellone

Angelo Fontana

Anna Pucci

Antie d'Almeida

Clara Bordeu

Claudio Donadio

Cosimo Di Maggio

David Meyer

Dorothea Franck

Dzogchen Community of Brescia (Italy)

Dzogchen Community of Como (Italy)

Dzogchen Community of Czech Republic

Dzogchen Community of France

Dzogchen Community of Germany

Dzogchen Community of Holland

Dzogchen Community of Hungary

Dzogchen Community of Spain

Dzogchen Community of Styria (Austria)

Dzogchen Community of Torino (Italy)

Dzogchen Community of Venezia (Italy)

Dzogchen Community of Wien (Austria)

Éric Voisin

Francesco Gracis

Gabor Hardy

Giordano and Jo Asoli

Gregory Fabien Forgues

Helmut Reile

Helmut Smrcek

Jana Wurzinger

Kathleen Feketer Bauerlein

Laura Innocenti

Luciano Minghetti

Massimo Orsi

Mimmo Mercogliano

Monique and Yann Leguen

Natalia Popova

Norbert Ohl

Oriol Aguilar

Paolo Brunatto

Paolo Pappone

Petra Seibert

Pia Barilli

Riccardo Moraglia

Rolf Portack

Svetlana Riecke

Thierry and Annick Jeanneret

Ugo Cardea

Furthermore this book was printed thanks to the generous donations offered for this specific purpose by:

Alex Studholme

Alfonso Monfort

Carisa O'Kelly

Catherine Braud

Darryl van Blerk

Elias Capriles

Fabio Andrico

Gabriella Tremp

Gerry Steinberg

Ivan

Jirv Rvs

John Foster

John La France

Jolanda Ferrandiz

Libor Juska

Nick Dudka

Norberto Marzari

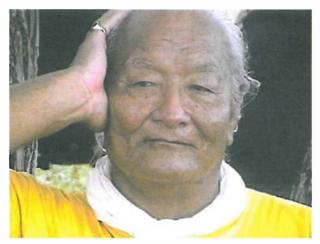


Photo Prima Mai

Chögyal Namkhai Norbu, Margarita Island, Venezuela, April 2002



Photo Oliver Leick

Chögyal Namkhai Norbu, Montebelluna, Italy, July 1980



Merigar Gönpa

Gyalse Gyurmed Gyaltsen (1914-1972)



Merigar Gönpa

Padmasambhava



Photo Oliver Leick

Chögyal Namkhai Norbu, Merigar, Italy, July 2001



Merigar Gönpa

Dorje Yudrönma



Thanka by Glen Eddy

Garab Dorje



Photo Oliver Leick

Chögyal Namkhai Norbu, Margarita Island, Venezuela, February 2002

Finito di stampare nel Giugno 2003 da Vieri, editrice "il mio Amico" Roccastrada

## CONTENTS

রূম ক্রিক বিশ্বশ্বথা আরম মের্লি গ্রীম স্থিপ আৰা থু' ব'র্ন্ন মেন্ত্র ক্রিক মিনি' প্রস্কৃত্র বিশ্বপথঃ From the Innermost Essence of the Dakinis of the Luminous Clarity of the Universe THE MAIN POINTS OF THE VIEW OTALLY BEYOND THE CONCEPTUAL MIND

